

Інформація

Адреса змісту:https://www.webnovel.com/book/one-piece-world-only-i-know-the-plot!_26559414406737705

One Piece — Только в мире, я
знаю СЮЖЕТ!

Аниме и комиксы

493 Главы

7,9 млн просмотров

Автор:

Novelette_Seeker

4.53

(89 оценок)

Краткое содержание

Рифан, выбранный Копийным Пространством «Реинкарнатором»

Земли, отправляется в приключение, чтобы стать сильнее в мире,
сюжет которого знает только он.

Расширенные главы на моем (P)(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)(n).com/LazySeeker.

Текущие проекты:

One Piece Golden List __Последняя глава 1000

Данмачи: более 100 глав

Ps: Ссто владельцу обложки книги...

Ограниченный

Chapter 237: Using Munch-Munch

Fruit To Eliminate The

Petrification Effect!

At this moment, Hancock suddenly halted Rifan.

"Are you still hesitating, Hancock?"

"No. I simply want to inquire about your plan to help Marigold rid herself

of the curse," she said.

"So that's the case, so you'd like to see the diagnosis and treatment method first?"

"Indeed! I assume you don't mind," Hancock replied.

"It's only natural. Patients often want to understand the treatment method beforehand. If that's the case, I'll demonstrate my abilities first."

Rifan smiled and turned to Nojiko, who was standing beside him.

"Nojiko, our patient seems a bit concerned about my diagnosis and treatment methods. Would you mind cooperating with me a bit?"

Upon hearing this, Nojiko naturally smiled and nodded.

"I'm your nurse Captain Rifan. Convincing patients is part of my job.

What do you need me to do?"

"Miss Marigold's affliction is a curse, so I need to place the curse on you first before I can begin treatment."

"I see, I understand. But, Captain Rifan, I believe I've already been cursed by you."

"Already under my curse?"

"That's correct, and it's a curse that not even you can cure."

"That's intriguing, Nojiko. What do you mean?"

"Love," Nojiko said, placing her index finger on her lips and revealing a captivating smile. "Captain Rifan, there may be no stronger curse than 'love' in this world."

Upon hearing these words, Rifan's face remained impassive, but his heartbeat suddenly quickened.

"Nojiko, you certainly have a way with words~"

"My heart was unintentionally swayed~"

Rifan placed his hand over his chest and sighed.

At this moment, Rifan was once again delighted to have Nojiko as a crew

member. However, Hancock had veins bulging on her forehead.

"That's enough, I don't want to witness your flirting here. Rifan, if you intend to demonstrate the treatment method, do it promptly."

"If you can't, let this Empress ship return to the sea and release us!"

Hancock clenched her fists, and her voice raised to a menacing pitch as she berated Rifan and Nojiko.

The room's utensils even trembled from the intensity.

It was no wonder, Hancock was quite displeased to encounter Smoothie and Rifan. Now, she had to confront the exposure of Marigold's 'mark'.

Hancock even had a vague feeling that Rifan might know about her and Sandersonia also having it.

After all, when they were on the deck, the elite pirates of the Nine Snake Pirates had mentioned that their three sisters were cursed. If Rifan was not oblivious, he should have deduced something from this information.

What Hancock didn't know was that, even without considering what the elite members of the Kuja Pirates were saying, Rifan had his own knowledge about Hancock and Sandersonia.

"I apologize, it seems I inadvertently fell in love. But before demonstrating my ability, I need to place a curse on Nojiko."

"Hancock, to ensure your trust in my power, please use your devil fruit ability to petrify Nojiko first. Petrifying a part of her body will suffice.

Once I eliminate the petrification effect on that part, you will surely trust my abilities."

Rifan turned to Hancock and proposed, "You want me to petrify this woman?"

"Rifan, are you serious?" Hancock frowned, her eyes locked onto Rifan's.

At this point, Hancock didn't mind petrifying Nojiko. She was only concerned that Rifan might become agitated afterward, using it as an

excuse.

"Petrifying Nojiko's body is a minor matter, Hancock. If you wish to expedite this matter," Rifan suggested, "let's proceed straightforwardly."

Rifan waved his hand confidently. With Nojiko's Haki now at a higher level, even with her lower physical prowess compared to Hancock's, Rifan believed that as long as Nojiko remained conscious and her entire body wasn't petrified, she could remove Hancock's petrification curse using her own Haki. It was similar to how Law in the original story was able to remove the devil fruit curse with Haki's influence and recover on his own after being transformed into a woman.

And Rifan is also confident in the power of the Munch-Munch Fruit after awakening. Having witnessed the fruit's ability to separate the damage of concepts, Rifan had immense confidence in its power.

"Very well, this is your choice, Rifan."

After contemplating for a moment, Hancock finally nodded and approached Nojiko on her long, slender legs. Raising her right leg, she gently lifted her calf beyond her high skirt with her toes and performed a subtle 'Perfume Femur.' As her petrification ability took effect, a small area of Nojiko's ankle became petrified.

"It's your turn, Rifan," Hancock said, leaving space for Rifan.

Rifan wasted no time. After Nojiko extended her calf, he used the Munch-Munch Fruit to open his mouth and directed it at Nojiko.

After a few seconds, when Rifan released Nojiko, Hancock immediately inspected Nojiko's calf.

"The petrification is gone!?" Marigold rubbed her eyes, as if unable to believe her eyes. However, upon finishing, she looked at Nojiko again and realized that what she had seen was indeed true—the petrification curse on Nojiko had been completely removed!

"How is this possible? My petrification ability should only be able to be dispelled by myself!" Hancock exclaimed.

"Rifan, what method did you use?" she asked, still in shock.

Although the petrification effect caused by 'Perfume Femur' wasn't as thorough as that of 'Mero Mero Mellow,' it typically didn't disappear within a short period of time. Hancock's surprise was justified.

Rifan's lips curled up slightly, and he expelled a piranha-shaped bubble with concealed pink energy from his mouth.

"Nojiko, thank you," Rifan first thanked Nojiko and then turned his attention back to Hancock. "Hancock, as the possessor of the Sweet Fruit ability, you should be able to sense the ability inside this bubble. Indeed, it's the curse you cast on her that I separated from Nojiko's body."

The three sisters gathered around after these words. Even the curious Sandersonia reached out and grabbed the piranha bubble Rifan had expelled. She then crushed it violently.

In an instant, the Sweet Fruit's ability within the piranha bubble burst, and Sandersonia's palm immediately turned to stone.

"This... This is my sister's petrification!?" Marigold's mouth opened wide in astonishment, her large eyes fixed on Sandersonia's petrified palm.

Hancock also frowned and reached out to touch Sandersonia's palm. On the side, Rifan observed this scene with great interest.

"The Munch-Munch Fruit absorbs the Devil Fruit abilities of others and can use them in reverse," Rifan contemplated. "This is intriguing; it opens up more ways to combat enemies in the future. No wonder it's rated as a TO-level fruit by the copy space. It can't teleport like the Paw-Paw Fruit, but it can absorb other abilities and utilize their powers."

While Rifan contemplated the pros and cons of the Munch-Munch Fruit and the Paw-Paw Fruit, Hancock finally grasped what had happened. The

petrified energy within Sandersonia had indeed come from her. Without this ability, it would have been impossible to relieve Sandersonia's petrification.

After disabling Sandersonia's petrification effect, Hancock took a step back, signifying her agreement with Rifan's treatment for Marigold. Rifan wasted no time and stepped in front of Marigold.

"Marigold, I don't know the exact details of the curse on you. Is it confined to a specific area lurking behind your back, or does it affect your entire body? So I will swallow you whole, but don't be alarmed. I can still spit you out."

As Rifan spoke, he pointed to his own mouth, reassuring Marigold.

"Don't worry, I'm ready. You can do it anytime," Marigold said and deliberately curled up her body, making it easier for Rifan to swallow her.

Rifan nodded and opened his mouth wide, swallowing Marigold's large body. Hancock and Sandersonia watched nervously as Marigold disappeared into Rifan's mouth. Although they knew Rifan was removing the curse, they were still anxious, fearing that Marigold might be harmed. Fortunately, Rifan didn't keep Marigold in his stomach for too long. He used the power of the Munch-Munch Fruit to locate the curse on her body and quickly separated it. Rifan had held Marigold in his stomach for a few extra seconds to remove excess fat from her body.

After this process, Rifan opened his mouth again, first spitting out a huge piranha bubble, followed by a young woman with a delicate face, a slender figure, visible abdominal muscles, and other toned features.

Sandersonia and Hancock stared at the woman in disbelief, their hearts trembling with a hint of confusion.

Notes

Update Changes [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters ever day

Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day

Chapter 238: Recording the Data

of the Empress!

"I... I came out?" Marigold uttered in astonishment.

"Sister Hancock, Sister Sandersonia."

"Quickly, check if there is no 'curse' behind me!"

Then she got up quickly and turned her back in front of Hancock and Sandersonia.

"Wait, you call us sister?"

"Are you... Marigold?!" Sandersonia's eyes widened.

Looking at the beautiful, delicate, tall woman in front of her in disbelief, who was completely different from the obese and rough image, she uttered in disbelief.

"What's the matter, sister Sandersonia? Why such a surprised expression?"

"I have a device on my body... Wait, is this my body?!" Marigold looked at her body, her eyes widened instantly.

And at this moment, she also felt an abnormality in her body.

The originally plump body seemed to have become particularly flexible at this moment.

Even her strength was much stronger.

Rifan had used the Munch-Munch Fruit to separate the excess fat from Marigold's body.

He had even helped Marigold refine her muscles.

So, Marigold didn't lose strength despite the loss of size.

The only price, probably, was that her defense was much weaker due to the lack of fat.

"Rifan, what did you do to me!?"

"Aren't you going to help me remove the curse?"

"Why did the fat I accumulated from eating a lot of sumo nabe disappear so easily!?"

Marigold came close to Rifan, raised her hands restlessly, and pressed Rifan's shoulder while shaking him.

"Don't get excited; it's just that the fat has disappeared, it doesn't matter."

"Although your defence is weakened, you have gained stronger strength and speed, haven't you?"

"And you have regained your beautiful body; what's wrong with that?"

"If it's a normal person, I wouldn't use my abilities to help them lose weight and keep fit."

"And shouldn't the most important thing be the disappearance of the curse?"

"You'd better let Hancock and Sandersonia take a good look behind your back."

Rifan glanced at Marigold's chest, which was shaking with excitement.

He patted her on the arm and turned to Sandersonia and Hancock behind her.

At the same time, Nojiko also stepped forward to comfort Marigold.

And while she wasn't paying attention, she raised her hand to stroke Marigold's cheek.

At this moment, Sandersonia and Hancock were staring at Marigold's back with wide eyes.

Although the change in Marigold's appearance initially made the two of them not recognize her, after a while, they connected Marigold's current appearance with her previous appearance when she was eating sumo nabe.

They also recognized that the beautiful woman in front of them was their

sister.

After realizing this, Hancock and Sandersonia didn't notice the celestial dragon's hooves behind Marigold!

Therefore, the two were naturally extremely excited.

"Marigold, the curse behind you really disappeared!"

Sandersonia saw Marigold look back at herself and Hancock, finally regaining her calm. She stepped forward excitedly and hugged her in her arms.

"Really?! It disappeared?!" Marigold's whole body began to tremble with excitement.

She had even forgotten for a moment that Rifan had removed a lot of her fat.

"See for yourself, Marigold; what's behind you is indeed gone."

"The skin is as smooth as before, very beautiful." Hancock said with a slight smile, pushing a floor mirror in front of Marigold.

Marigold turned around excitedly, and sure enough, she didn't see the extremely ugly Celestial Dragon's Hoof behind her.

"Well, I didn't lie, did I?"

"You don't have to worry about it appearing again."

"I have thoroughly checked your body."

"You no longer have the so-called curse left in your body."

"Now, I put the pig and your excess fat in that bubble."

"By the way, if you want to gain weight again, you can choose to pop that bubble."

"But correspondingly, the curse will return to your body."

"My suggestion is, if you insist on gaining weight, eat your sumo nabe after returning to your country."

"But let me tell you, it's a pity that a beauty like you becomes fat again."

"Since becoming this skinny can increase strength and speed, why not sacrifice a little bit of defence?"

Rifan folded his hands and looked at the excited Marigold with a smile on his face.

As soon as his words fell, Marigold quickly came to Rifan and hugged him tightly.

In an instant, there was a scent of fragrance.

"Thank you, Rifan."

"Although you did unnecessary things to my fat."

"But I still have to thank you very much."

The Hooves of the Celestial Dragon, which had caused Marigold to have nightmares for many years, disappeared.

It made Marigold's whole body tremble with excitement.

Gradually, two tears flowed from Marigold's bright eyes, wetting Rifan's clothes.

Sandersonia and Hancock, seeing Marigold's appearance, also had tears in their eyes.

Similarly, the eyes they looked at Rifan with were full of anticipation and hesitation.

Anticipation because they wanted Rifan to remove the 'curse' from them.

Hesitation because they didn't want others to know the secret behind themselves.

After a while, Marigold's mood finally stabilised.

She put Rifan, whose clothes were almost completely wet with her tears, on the ground and wanted to say something.

However, when the words came to her mouth, Marigold looked at

Hancock and Sandersonia with some hesitation.

Although she hoped that Rifan could help her sister Hancock and

Sandersonia with the things behind them, for a while, she didn't know how to mention this to Rifan without hurting her sister's self-esteem as much as possible.

Fortunately, Rifan did not let the three Hancock sisters hesitate for long. After he evaporated the water stains on his body with the flame of fox fire and straightened his clothes, he turned to look at Hancock and Sandersonia.

"Since you two have seen my power."

"Now you two should believe me."

"So, do you want to keep hiding what's behind you?"

"And then proceed to cover it up with curses."

"Or, let me remove them now?"

The three sisters looked at Rifan in surprise when they heard what he said.

"Rifan, you know?!"

Hancock frowned gracefully, her eyes fixed on Rifan's cheek.

"Of course, I know. After all, your partners outside have said that the three of you are cursed."

"Also, I want to get to know you better," Rifan said meaningfully.

Hearing this, Hancock couldn't help but give Rifan a deep look.

Rifan met Hancock's gaze without backing down. After a minute or so, Hancock was finally persuaded by Rifan's persistence and her hope to get rid of the curse. She turned around silently and slowly removed the red cheongsam from her body, revealing the beautiful back of her neck. In an instant, the red hooves of the celestial dragon appeared in front of Rifan's eyes.

"R-Rifan, can you help me?"

At this moment, Hancock lost her previous strength, and her tone became

softer and more pleading.

Hancock's words brought Rifan back from his amazement at Hancock's beauty after removing her clothes. Even though he was prepared, seeing Hancock's exaggerated charm still amazed him. After all, he was just a layman and couldn't help but admire beautiful things. Of course, with his current willpower and strength, he wouldn't be as uncontrollable as ordinary pirates and Marines when faced with Hancock's allure.

"Of course, I'd like to help you, Hancock," Rifan nodded and walked behind Hancock, who folded her hands in front of her. He opened his mouth and swallowed her in one gulp. This time, there was no need to separate excess fat from Hancock, so it only took Rifan a moment to regurgitate her.

Nojiko, who was already prepared, immediately reached out to catch Hancock but 'accidentally' touched her face with her right hand. After completing this, Nojiko smiled at Rifan as if to say, 'I did it.' Rifan naturally responded with a smile.

At the same time, after regaining her footing, Hancock didn't bother to wipe off the saliva that belonged to Rifan on her body. She quickly walked to the floor-to-ceiling mirror and pointed her back at the mirror. Because she cared too much about the Celestial Dragon's Hoof behind her, she even forgot to defend herself in front of Rifan.

Seeing this, Rifan raised his eyebrows, and his eyes immediately went into scanning mode.

'As expected, she is the most beautiful woman in the world. It's a good thing this woman doesn't know how to fight in a swimsuit or anything. Otherwise, many powerful men wouldn't be able to resist.'

'No wonder that Blackbeard guy in the original book wanted to snatch Hancock's Devil Fruit.'

'However, apart from Hancock, there shouldn't be many people who can fully utilize this Devil Fruit's abilities.'

While thinking, Rifan raised his hand and popped a pill containing extremely bitter medicine powder into his mouth. He felt that he needed to calm down a bit, otherwise, he might not be able to take his eyes off Hancock.

"Okay, it's your turn, Sandersonia. If you don't mind getting wet with my saliva, you don't need to take off your clothes. Just take off your shoes," Rifan suggested.

Sandersonia nodded eagerly and quickly removed her shoes, assuming a gesture that indicated Rifan could proceed. A few seconds later, Sandersonia was swallowed by Rifan and then expelled just like Hancock, with Nojiko there to assist.

Although Sandersonia wasn't Rifan's preferred type, she possessed a Devil Fruit power, and Rifan believed it was necessary for Nojiko to copy the data of her abilities.

"Thank you, Rifan! Thank you for helping us get rid of the 'curse!'"

Hancock said with a smile on her face and a relaxed expression, coming closer to Rifan. Though she still held some reservations about Rifan, the removal of the curse had significantly improved her opinion of him.

Hancock had believed that Rifan was unaffected by her charms, especially since he hadn't been petrified by 'Mero Mero Mellow' earlier.

So, coupled with the relief of the curse's disappearance, Hancock momentarily forgot to put on her clothes and stood in front of Rifan confidently.

Notes

Update Changes; [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters ever day

Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day

Chapter 239: Leigh's Belonging

Issue!

Rifan rubbed his nose while trying to maintain a calm expression. He nodded to Hancock with a smile on his face.

"It doesn't matter; our Black Pearl Pirates and your Kuja Pirates share a certain fate."

"That girl Leigh from your Kuja Pirates and I are fellow villagers."

"Since you are her captain, I have one more reason to help and support you."

Rifan smiled and began to lay a positive foundation for Leigh's future life in the Kuja Pirates. He shared some of the communication between himself and Leigh.

Sure enough, the three sisters couldn't help but be a little surprised when they heard that Leigh still had such a relationship with Rifan.

Immediately, a look of understanding appeared on their faces.

"So that's it. Is this why you let us stay and you wanted to talk to us?"

"Rifan, do you want us to hand Leigh over to your Black Pearl Pirates?"

Marigold knelt down in front of Rifan, trying her best to make herself and Rifan look at the same height. She was now a little familiar with her new body. Although it was regrettable that the fat she accumulated disappeared, she was still happy to be beautiful. After all, as a woman of the Nine Snakes, Marigold still valued her appearance.

"No, you've misunderstood. I didn't mean to take Leigh away."

"The matter of Leigh is just one of the things I want to discuss with you."

"She has the right to make decisions about her own future."

"Since she has chosen your Kuja Pirates, I will naturally not force her to leave with me."

"But at the same time, I hope the three of you can treat that girl well."

"After all, although many people from my hometown came with me, very few have caught my eye."

"Leigh is one of the exceptional ones."

Rifan said with a smile.

"By the way, Nojiko, your treatment here is over."

"You should go back to the Black Pearl first."

"Take Leigh with you and give her the gift I mentioned earlier." Rifan turned to Nojiko and said,

Hearing this, Nojiko nodded with a smile.

After saying goodbye to the three sisters, she left the room and headed toward Leigh on the deck.

Although the Perfume Yuda was at an altitude of 10,000 meters and Nojiko had not mastered the Moonwalk of Marine Six Styles. But Rifan wasn't worried about whether Nojiko could return to the Black Pearl. You see, she could use the abilities of many other people through her Clone-Clone Fruit. As long as she transformed into Mikita, she could use the powers of the Kilo-Kilo Fruit or Float Fruit to bring Leigh back to the Black Pearl.

"Three of you, I hope you don't mind letting Leigh go to my ship to receive the gift."

After Nojiko left, Rifan turned around and smiled at the three Hancocks.

Although Leigh's newfound strength, courtesy of the G virus strengthening potion, might attract the attention of the Kuja Pirates, Rifan wasn't worried. In fact, if Leigh could use her transformation before and after using the G virus strengthening potion to persuade Hancock to become the captain of a subordinate pirate group under the Black Pearl Pirates, Rifan thought it would be great.

"Of course not," Hancock smiled and nodded. But soon, the memories of

Gion and Hina, who had been petrified by her on the Black Pearl, came to mind again. So, she asked Rifan worriedly:

"Rifan, my Slave Arrow accidentally hit the two women on your ship earlier. Do you need me to remove their petrified state now?"

Hearing this, Rifan shook his head and said:

"Since they have been petrified, it's better not to de-petrify them for the time being. The two of them are Marines and are Marine's hostages kept by my side. I think it's better not to let the two of them see our conversation."

The three sisters exchanged glances when they heard Rifan's words.

"Rifan, I'm very puzzled. Why are Marines being held as hostages on your ship? What exactly was the deal between you and the Marines? Also, what was the reason the tall Marine woman mentioned earlier about you wanting to become one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea?"

After Sandersonia imitated Marigold's appearance and sat cross-legged in front of Rifan, she asked curiously while maintaining eye contact.

"Well... it doesn't matter if I tell you," Rifan smiled and continued.

"You should know that Blackbeard Teach became a Shichibukai."

The sister trio nodded slightly, though they hadn't attended the Shichibukai meeting themselves. However, they had received information from the World Government liaison officer and had seen the news confirming Blackbeard Teach's appointment.

"Actually, the Marines had two options to fill the vacancy left by Crocodile as one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea."

"One option was Blackbeard Teach, and the other was me."

"Initially, the Marines had chosen me as the candidate for the new Shichibukai."

"It's a pity that Blackbeard Teach captured Fire Fist Ace, the second-in-

command of the Whitebeard Pirates, and used him as leverage to apply for the position of Shichibukai with the Marines and the World Government."

"Ace's identity is too special, and the Marines wanted to use his public execution to lure the Whitebeard Pirates into a trap."

"The plan was to deal with the Whitebeard Pirates and Ace, who had unique backgrounds, in one go, as a means to deter other pirates in the sea."

"Under these circumstances, the Marines and the World Government ultimately chose Blackbeard Teach to become the new Shichibukai."

"However, I managed to secure the possibility of succeeding as a Shichibukai through some means, even after Blackbeard Teach's appointment."

Rifan looked at the three sisters, whose expressions were growing increasingly surprised, and said, "Is this true, Rifan? Is the Marine really planning to confront the entire Whitebeard Pirates?"

Marigold's eyes widened as she looked at Rifan in disbelief. She had never imagined she would hear such explosive insider information from a pirate like Rifan.

"It's true; there's no need for me to lie about it. Moreover, even if I didn't tell you, you would soon receive this news through other channels," Rifan said meaningfully.

"Related news?" Sandersonia frowned, and suddenly a gleam flashed in her eyes. "Wait, do you mean that the Marines and the World Government intend to forcibly summon the Shichibukai to participate in the war against the Whitebeard Pirates? As for you, Rifan, because of your immense power, you were favored by the Marines and the World Government. They want you to replace the current Shichibukai and join

the war against the Whitebeard Pirates?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and looked at Sandersonia in surprise. "That's clever, Miss Sandersonia. You should be the strategist of the Kuja Pirates. That's right, I do have an agreement with the Marines. As long as I can defeat a Shichibukai other than the current Blackbeard Teach, I can replace him or her as a Shichibukai."

After Rifan finished speaking, Marigold and Big Sonia immediately became tense, but Hancock still looked at Rifan with a smile on her face. "Could it be that the other thing you want to say about staying with us is that you plan to replace us as the new Shichibukai?" Sandersonia put her hand on her chest and asked worriedly. She understood the importance of the Shichibukai position to the Kuja Pirates and the Woman Island.

Rifan and his Black Pearl Pirates were incredibly powerful, and Sandersonia knew that if they were to fight head-on, the Kuja Pirates would have no chance of winning. She didn't want her older sister Hancock to lose the Shichibukai title if she could help it.

"No, my target is actually that fat guy, Gekko Moria. I set sail this time to track him down," Rifan explained. "Meeting you was an unexpected surprise. Relax, all three of you; I have no intention of replacing the Shichibukai of the Kuja Snake. Leigh is from my hometown, and I hold Hancock in high regard. Naturally, I will not do anything that goes against my heart."

Rifan waved his hand and looked at Sandersonia to reassure her.

Marigold let out a relieved sigh, as she didn't want to engage in a battle with Rifan and his pirates if it could be avoided.

"Rifan, since your target is not me to become new Shichibukai, what do you intend to discuss with me then?" Hancock finally spoke, her curiosity piqued.

After some thought, she couldn't think of any other reason for Rifan to leave the Kuja Pirates except for Leigh. If it were any other man, Hancock might have assumed it was due to her allure. But Rifan, who could resist her beauty and powers, didn't seem to be swayed by her charms. Little did she know that Rifan was using his powerful Haki to control his desires at that moment.

Rifan took a deep breath before responding, "About this, I hope you can listen calmly. Hancock, Sandersonia, Marigold, I hope that your Kuja Pirates can become affiliated pirates of my Black Pearl Pirates."

Notes

Update Changes; [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters ever day
Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day For more
Advanced Chapters, you can visit my Patreon: (P)(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)
(n).com/LazySeeker.

Chapter 240: Shichibukai Clone

Project!

Rifan could see that the three Hancock sisters had a favourable impression and gratitude towards him at the moment.

Therefore, he dared to utter words to the three sisters that might strain their friendship.

"What? You want our Kuja Pirates to merge into your Black Pearl Pirates?!"

As expected, after hearing Rifan's words, Marigold stood up excitedly.

Due to her sudden motion, her body tensed unconsciously. In an instant, apart from her abdominal muscles, her previously hidden muscles swelled and took on a hideous appearance. From a distance, Marigold at this moment resembled a muscular man except for her belly fat.

Nevertheless, even so, Marigold maintained her sense of beauty and

exuded a healthy, athletic charm.

'Did I separate too much fat?' Rifan glanced at the excited Marigold in front of him, pondering to himself. Fortunately, Marigold still looked very attractive at the moment, so Rifan merely grumbled inwardly without dwelling too much on Marigold's newfound muscles.

"Rifan, you should understand that our Kuja Pirates have a nation backing us. If we become a subordinate pirate group under your Black Pearl Pirates, wouldn't this effectively make the country of women your subordinates too?"

"Rifan, we're thankful for your help in breaking our curse, but please understand that this is where our agreement ends," Sandersonia stated solemnly and earnestly.

Hancock pursed her lips, appearing somewhat conflicted. Logically, she should have rejected Rifan immediately, just like Marigold and Sandersonia did. However, inexplicably, she hesitated to oppose Rifan's wishes!

"Although I'm proposing that the Kuja Pirates become a subsidiary pirate group under the Black Pearl Pirates, but in the final analysis, it's just becoming a family," Rifan explained with a slight smile.

"Family?" Hancock blinked and gazed at Rifan with curiosity.

"That's correct! If you, Hancock, are willing to bear my name and become the captain of this affiliated pirate group, then you, along with the Kuja female warriors behind you, will become my family and friends. I won't treat you as a mere subordinate. Our relationship could be likened to your relationship with the World Government now.

Although you are known as the Seven Warlords of the Sea, you are not truly their subordinates, correct?" Rifan said, maintaining a smile on his face.

"World Government..." Sandersonia furrowed her brow. "Rifan, are you suggesting that you intend to replace the World Government and seek mutual benefits with us?"

"That's right; that's the truth," Rifan nodded affirmatively. "Sandersonia, Marigold, and Hancock, the seas are constantly changing. The Marine and the World Government's Seven Warlords of the Sea system cannot last indefinitely. Eventually, the Marine and the World Government are simply leveraging the power of the Seven Warlords of the Sea. When they no longer require it, they can abolish the system altogether. Let me reveal something to you. While negotiating with the World Government's Five Elders, they offered me two Shichibukai to challenge. One of them is the 'Knight of the Sea' Jinbei, who has a close association with the Whitebeard Pirates. As for the other, it's none other than your Hancock. They claimed that your Kujas are less compliant than other Shichibukai. Hancock, Sandersonia, Marigold, the Five Elders can say that for now. Perhaps one day, they could say the same about other individuals."

Upon hearing this, the three sisters immediately frowned. Out of gratitude toward Rifan, they didn't doubt his words. After all, they knew that, among the Shichibukai, Hancock was probably the most rebellious. "Elder sister..." Marigold turned her head to look at Hancock, wearing a concerned expression.

"Additionally, I can also share some confidential information with you. However, please keep it strictly confidential, and do not divulge it to outsiders. Furthermore, do not attribute this information to me, not even to my fellow villager, Leigh."

At this point, Rifan's expression became particularly grave. What he was about to disclose involved spoilers and could potentially land him in trouble if leaked. However, to secure Hancock's cooperation, Rifan was

willing to take the risk.

"Rifan, what are you trying to say?" Hancock inquired, her expression becoming equally serious.

"Vegapunk, the world's foremost scientist working for the Marine and the World Government, is developing a weapon called the Pacifist. The first version is currently in mass production. Its design draws inspiration from the Tyrant Kuma, combined with the power of Kizaru's Sparkling Fruit. The cost of each of these weapons, known as Pacifists, is equivalent to that of a Marine warship. While Pacifists are formidable, they pose no real threat to individuals of our power. However, the Second Generation Pacifists, if my sources are accurate, are even incorporating artificial human technology. I believe you can understand the implications.

Vegapunk utilized the blood factors of the current Shichibukai, among other elements, to create clones of you. If Vegapunk's research succeeds, the current independent Shichibukai will become obsolete."

Upon Rifan's revelation, the three sisters wore expressions of incredulity.

"Rifan, are you serious?" Hancock inquired with a hint of disbelief.

"Vegapunk is planning to create clones of us?"

"How can something like that be possible!?"

After a few moments, Hancock finally regained her composure and addressed Rifan with skepticism.

"If it were someone else, perhaps it wouldn't be feasible," Rifan responded thoughtfully. "But Vegapunk possesses a mind that's centuries ahead of the rest of the world. There's almost nothing he can't envision or accomplish. When you became a Shichibukai, you likely contributed your blood to the Marine or the World Government, or perhaps even underwent some form of medical examination," Rifan continued, his curiosity piqued.

This was one of the reasons he had decided to share the information about the second batch of Pacifists with Hancock. By learning how the Marine and the World Government had obtained the bloodline factors of the Seven Warlords of the Sea, Rifan could better prepare for when they eventually requested his blood.

Hancock pursed her lips, deep in thought. Soon, her eyes brightened as if she had come to a realization.

"Considering your expression, I assume you've figured it out," Rifan said.

"Hancock, please share your thoughts with me."

"Yes," Hancock replied, her voice filled with a newfound determination.

"When I first became a Shichibukai, I visited a place and left a sample of my blood. But, can such a small amount of blood really enable Vegapunk to create a clone?"

Hancock lowered her head, as if still struggling to accept the idea that clones of herself might exist in the world.

"Indeed," Rifan nodded in agreement. He stood up, walked over to Hancock, and placed a reassuring hand on her shoulder. "Sometimes, a tiny drop of blood can reveal a great deal. While this world is still dominated by Devil Fruits and Haki, we must not underestimate the power of technology. Let me offer you a simple example. Hancock, think back a few years. Could the Marines navigate the Calm Belt with their warships? Thanks to the seastone-inspired warships designed by Vegapunk, the current Marines can sail through the Calm Belt with ease. The Calm Belt, which once served as a natural barrier to protect Amazon Lily, no longer poses a significant obstacle."

After Rifan finished speaking, the three sisters wanted to refute, but they found themselves unable to refute his statement. Regardless of their reluctance, the fact remained that Marine warships could now traverse

the Calm Belt.

"Hancock, I don't expect you to agree with me immediately," Rifan continued. "However, I hope you'll prepare in advance. If the time comes when the Marines and the World Government no longer require the Shichibukai, having a plan in place will be crucial. If you find yourself in need of allies at that point, consider the proposal I've made today. And, if possible, I'd like to prevent any harm from coming to Leigh's pirate group or to you."

Rifan glanced at the three sisters with a serious expression. Hancock felt a sense of unexpected happiness upon hearing Rifan's words. However, her brows soon furrowed as she bit her thumb, deep in thought.

"Rifan, I'm puzzled. If what you're saying is true, why did you become a Shichibukai in the first place?" Hancock asked. "Aren't you concerned that Vegapunk might use your blood to create clones of you? Your Haki and Devil Fruit abilities are incredibly unique. If the Marines truly plan to utilize the Shichibukai's blood factors for creating clones, they would need to obtain your blood."

At this moment, Hancock suddenly grasped the significance of the Five Elders' desire for Rifan to become a Shichibukai. If Rifan were to become a Shichibukai, it would not only provide an advantage to the Marines in the Whitebeard Pirates' war, but it would also grant the World Government an opportunity to create powerful clones.

Hancock couldn't help but wonder if she would have made the same decision as the Five Elders if she were in their position.

"I sought to become a Shichibukai because I wanted to leverage the convenience it provides to enhance my power," Rifan explained. "That includes forming bonds with your Kuja Pirates, participating in the upcoming Whitebeard Pirates' battle, and gaining knowledge about this

world power and you, Hancock. And now that I know the World Government intends to use our bloodline factors to create clones, I won't willingly offer them my blood. If they insist, I'll simply provide them with some other form of blood substitute. By the time they realize the deception, I believe I'll have significantly increased my strength. At that point, whether they choose to strip me of my Shichibukai title or take other actions won't matter to me."

Hancock nodded in understanding. Indeed, with Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates' rapid growth, they might soon become one of the dominant forces in the sea. In such a scenario, the Shichibukai title would no longer be necessary to gain advantages.

One pirate group with three Conqueror's Haki users, along with Rifan and Mikita's extraordinary Conqueror's Haki, made for a formidable team.

Hancock even believed that the future Black Pearl Pirates could rival the Four Emperors.

'If the Whitebeard Pirates were to engage in a war with the Marine Headquarters and fall,' Hancock pondered, 'this man might become the new Four Emperors.'

'Working with Marines didn't seem much different from cooperating with the Four Emperors.' Hancock gazed at Rifan's sincere expression, finding herself increasingly inclined to cooperate with him. After all, the man before her was much more appealing than the World Government.

Notes

Update Changes; [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters ever day

Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day For more

Advanced Chapters, you can visit my Patre0n: (P)(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)

(n).com/LazySeeker.

Chapter 241: Smoothie and

Hancock Compete for Attention!

That being said, there was a nation supporting Hancock after all.

If Rifan were truly one of the Four Emperors, it would be reasonable for her to seek an alliance with them.

However, at present, Rifan was merely a renowned supernova pirate in the sea. Strictly speaking, he was not yet qualified to lead Amazon Lily.

"That concludes today's discussion," Rifan stated.

"Hancock, Sandersonia, Marigold, I will now lower your pirate ships for your departure," he continued. "You may leave on your own once I've had a chat with Leigh. Please, remember what we discussed today."

Rifan noticed Hancock's internal struggle and decided not to press further. He understood that as a ship's captain and the ruler of a nation, Hancock bore her own burdens.

Hancock's expression grew complex upon hearing Rifan's words, a blend of apology and relief.

"Get dressed; the treatment is complete. If you continue to show appreciation, I won't charge you a single Berry," Rifan added.

After casting a last glance at Marigold and Hancock, Rifan turned and headed for the door.

"Oh, Hancock, do you truly despise the Celestial Dragons? Would you consider becoming the captain of my subordinate crew if I had the opportunity to kill a Celestial Dragons?"

As Rifan reached the door, he suddenly turned back to address Hancock.

"Kill... the Celestial Dragons?!" Hancock's eyes widened in disbelief.

"You heard me correctly, Hancock," Rifan replied with a smile.

'Could it be that, in order for me to become the captain of his subordinate pirate crew, he's willing to forgo the chance to become a Shichibukai and challenge the World Government now?'

Hancock contemplated Rifan's serious proposal. In that moment, she felt an inexplicable excitement.

[Ding!]

[Rifan, you trigger "Boa Hancock Invitation Task - Confront Celestial Dragons!"]

[Upon completion of this task, you will receive corresponding rewards.]

The sudden hint that appeared in his mind startled Rifan, but it was soon followed by a happy smile. Although Hancock hadn't answered yet, Rifan understood her thoughts through the message from the copy space.

"Take your time changing," Rifan said as he left. "Marigold, it may take some time for people to get used to your new appearance. Also, feel free to release those piranha bubbles containing your curse to the sea."

After Hancock, Marigold, and Sandersonia exchanged glances, they quickly cleaned the saliva left by Rifan and exited the room after getting dressed.

"I thought you'd already left, Miss Smoothie."

After guiding the Nine Snakes back to the sea and returning to the Black Pearl, Rifan looked at Smoothie on board with a helpless expression.

"After all, I still miss you, Rifan."

Smoothie hopped off the ship's deck and approached Rifan. Recalling the information Ada had disclosed earlier, she bent slightly, wearing a seductive smile.

"Hey, Rifan~ You helped heal my injury earlier, and I haven't paid your consultation fee yet. How about I use my ability to relieve your fatigue?

After that, you can rest on my lap overnight. You probably haven't experienced a long-legged knee pillow yet."

Smoothie even took the initiative to place Rifan's hand on her lap, running his fingers over her smooth skin.

Rifan raised an eyebrow. Although he hadn't noticed the changes in Smoothie were due to his influence, he found her actions and proposal appealing. However, he had other plans at the moment.

Rifan began, "Sorry, Miss Smoothie, I—"

"Woman, let go of his hand!"

Before Rifan could finish speaking, Hancock's voice suddenly interrupted.

Rifan turned to see Hancock, who had jumped from the Kuja ship and approached him, making her signature contemptuous gesture directed at Smoothie.

"Hancock, my interactions with Rifan shouldn't concern you, right?"

Smoothie smiled but eyed Hancock warily. She was confident in her charm but conceded that Hancock was the most beautiful woman in the world. She also considered Ada's assessment of Rifan's preference for beautiful women and Hancock's treatment of him.

"Of course, it concerns this empress," Hancock asserted without hesitation, making Smoothie scrutinize her more seriously.

"Rifan, I don't mind visiting your ship," Hancock declared, stepping between Smoothie and Rifan and forcefully taking Rifan's hand from Smoothie's grasp. She held Rifan's hand and regarded Smoothie with a serious expression.

Not far away on the Kuja Pirate ship, Marigold and Sandersonia, still explaining their situation to Rindo and others, were puzzled by Hancock's actions.

Hancock herself was puzzled as well. While watching the slightly ambiguous interactions between Rifan and Smoothie, she felt an unexplainable anger towards Smoothie and even a hint of envy.

Rifan observed Hancock's expression and reflected on Hancock's various actions in the original story. He immediately grasped Hancock's

emotional state.

At this moment, Hancock resembled a scene from the original story where Luffy desperately protected the 'mark' of the Celestial Dragon behind Sandersonia, preventing the people of the Kuja Tribe from discovering it before the news of Luffy defeating the Celestial Dragons reached Hancock's ears.

Although Hancock's current feelings for Rifan couldn't be labelled as love, it was evident that she had a favourable impression of him.

"It seems like my efforts are paying off," Rifan thought. "If things continue to develop and Hancock falls in love with me, she might respond to my invitation, even with the weight of the Country behind her."

However, Rifan couldn't help but notice Hancock's intense jealousy. "Just from seeing Smoothie holding my hand, she's reacting like this. If she finds out about my relationships with Robin and Nokigao... she might explode," he mulled over, imagining Hancock's potentially sad expression.

Rifan sighed and decided to focus on the future. "At least judging from Hancock's current attitude, it's possible to give her the G virus strengthening potion and the Kuja Pirates in advance. The G virus strengthening potion might help her overcome her hesitation about becoming a subordinate captain."

With this idea in mind, Rifan quickly formulated a plan. "Hancock, remove the curse from the petrified man on Smoothie's ship. After that, I don't think Miss Smoothie has any reason to stay here. Smoothie, you'd better return and report to your mother. The first half of the Grand Line is under the control of the Marines, and it's not ideal for individuals like you to linger here."

"Chopper, lead Miss Smoothie to her ship."

Rifan gave these instructions with a smile and then headed toward the

cabin of the Black Pearl.

"Yes, Captain Rifan," Chopper replied with enthusiasm.

"No problem, Rifan," Hancock replied, flashing a big smile as Rifan walked away.

Observing the scene, Smoothie's frown deepened. She was about to boldly follow Rifan, but Chopper, acting on Rifan's orders, abruptly stepped in her way.

"Wait, lady. Captain Rifan told you to leave!" Chopper, maintaining his normal form, stretched out his arms to block Smoothie, who towered over him.

Smoothie lowered her gaze to the adorable Chopper but didn't underestimate him due to his cute appearance. She remembered that Chopper had a bounty of 100 million Berries on his head and couldn't afford to underestimate him.

"Hey, Excellent Dr. Chopper, can I accompany Rifan? I'm genuinely interested in him," Smoothie began, adopting a gentle tone. "Perhaps I'll even marry him in the future. If that happens, we'll be a family, won't we? Since we're family, there shouldn't be any issue with me tagging along."

Smoothie knelt down, wrapping her arms around her knees, and looked at Chopper with a kind expression.

"Excellent doctor!?"

"Bastard! Even if you praised me like that I won't let you pass~"

Chopper, hearing Smoothie's compliment, immediately twisted his body and said to Smoothie.

...

—•—|Rifan Live Broadcast Chat Room|—•—

[Chopper is still as cute as ever, I was worried that he would just let her

go just because of Smoothie's compliment.]

[How is it possible? Although Chopper can't stand the praise of others, he is still very serious when facing the battle and Rifan's orders. Since Rifan asked Chopper to intercept, he will definitely intercept]

[Green Pheasant Audience: This woman named Smoothie is really entangled with Rifan, damn it, I'm really envious.]

[Chollima Audience: Envy? If you face this woman, you will likely be twisted into a wrench in an instant and juice you out of you. This woman is not a kind person. In the live broadcast room of Koharu Momoka from the Green Pheasant country, I saw how cruel this woman is!]

[Eagle Audience: That's true. In the final analysis, this Smoothie just took a fancy to Rifan's strength. I don't think she fell in love with Rifan.]

[Camel Audience: Even so, it's enviable enough! Such a tall figure can't be found in the real world.]

[Eagle Audience: After all, she is a woman from the long-legged tribe of a special race. And Ada joins her group, after Smoothie goes back, she will meet Koharu Momoka, the reincarnator of the Green Pheasant country. I don't know how the two women will get along with each other.]

[Eagle Audience: Tsk tsk, it would be great if there was a fight.]

[Chollima Audience: We don't know if those two will fight or not, but I want to know if this Chopper will fight with Smoothie. Let's be honest, we're all curious how strong Chopper is right now right?]

[Eagle Audience: That guy Rifan awakened Chopper Munch-Munch Fruit, and also made his position level reach the master level. Chopper's power may have reached the first echelon of the Black String of Pearls.

Damn, why are there more and more monsters in Rifan's team. That guy Rifan, why can he easily obtain so many strengthening resources!]

[Is there any need to ask, Rifan has the strength, luck, and courage. Is

there a reincarnator who dares not to buy resurrection coins like Rifan?

No, right? Hahaha. Now you know why!]

Although Rifan and Leigh have left now.

But because Ada is still around.

So Blue Star viewers can still see what's going on between Chopper and Smoothie.

At the same time, on the One Piece Dungeon World.

Seeing Chopper's appearance, Smoothie couldn't help raising his eyebrows.

Seemed to be fairly interested in Chopper's reaction.

But after seeing Rifan and Hancock who had disappeared into the entrance of the cabin in the distance, Smoothie felt more anxious.

"Then, Doctor Chopper, I'll go first.

After leaving these words, Smoothie stood up, trying to catch up to Rifan directly past Chopper.

It has been determined that Rifan will accept her.

So she doesn't want Rifan to have too many opportunities to get in touch with the most beautiful woman in the world.

However, she just made a move.

Chopper's eyes suddenly narrowed, and he stretched out his short hands to point at Smoothie's figure.

Notes

Update Changes; [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters ever day

Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day For more

Advanced Chapters, you can visit my Patreon: (P)(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)

(n).com/LazySeeker.

Chapter 242: Rifan Is A Monster

Among Monsters!

A red light flashed in Smoothie's eyes.

The powerful Observation Haki made her subconsciously take two steps back and sideways.

Afterward, she felt a powerful air current passing by her side, flying toward the direction of the sea.

"This is... Armament Haki?!" Smoothie looked at the little Chopper in shock.

Although she is already mentally prepared for Chopper's power.

But really seeing Chopper use Armament Haki so skillfully.

And it is an emission level Armament Haki!

Smoothie was still rather surprised.

"Hehe, Chopper's armament haki is more than this level. If you don't want to get hurt again, please leave according to Captain Rifan's advice,"

Franky said as he came over carrying two cannons, with a smile.

As the man who saw Rifan strengthen Chopper before.

Franky is the person who understands Chopper's current strength best besides Rifan and Chopper.

In his opinion, if the current Chopper completely goes all out to fight

Smoothie, even if he can't defeat Smoothie instantly like Robin.

At least not for a short time.

After all, members of the Black Pearl Pirates have nothing but conventional strength.

There is also the power of a Germa 66 exoskeleton to support them to fight for a longer period of time.

"Stronger Armament Haki... you tell me he can also use the Armament Haki of the internal destruction level just like Robin?!" Smoothie stared at Chopper in shock.

There are very few people in this world who can train Armament Haki to

the limit.

Even the four generals at the top of the Big Mom Pirate group did not grasp it.

Smoothie doesn't even know if her mother, Charlotte Linlin, has trained Armament Haki to the point where she can achieve internal destruction. But with such ability, Smoothie saw two consecutively on Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates.

What made Smoothie even more uncomfortable was the fact that such a strong person had a bounty of only 80 million Berry, while the other had just reached 100 million Berry.

Just when Smoothie was thinking, Chopper used a rumble ball to strengthen himself and switched to the form of Kung Fu reindeer. They saw him put on the standard fighting posture after he transformed, and raised a pair of black glossy claw to Smoothie:

"Human, leave quickly. If possible, I don't want to fight you. If you keep going, I can only use my strength to get you off our ship."

Because of the conflict between Chopper and Smoothie.

The other members of the Black Pearl Pirates and the Nine Snake Pirates in the distance also looked over curiously.

However, the members of the Black Pearl Pirates just watched with interest, without any intention of stepping forward to help.

During the period when Rifan went to Hancock.

It was already known that Chopper received new powers from Rifan.

It is precisely because they have absolute confidence in Chopper that they don't step forward to help.

They also believed that Smoothie, who suffered serious injury, will never dare to provoke the members of the Black Pearl Pirates too much.

Smoothie frowned, her eyes flicking from the surrounding members of

the Black Pearl Pirates.

Finally, it settled on Chopper.

Especially after noticing the Armament Haki flowing like water in Chopper's hand, her expression became more serious.

"Chopper, please don't shoot at Miss Smoothie. Miss Smoothie, let's go back. I believe there will be opportunities to meet Rifan in the future." At this time, Ada jumped onto the deck of the Black Pearl from the adjacent ship.

She looked at Smoothie with a worried expression.

Even at this moment, she is constantly checking Smoothie's favorability toward herself.

After Chopper saw Ada, his fighting posture relaxed a little.

This also made Smoothie slightly relieved.

"Sigh, it looks like I won't be able to see Rifan this time. He's really a cruel man." Smoothie shook her head, and said with an extremely aggrieved look.

At this time, she also understood that she had no way to break through the siege of the crew of the Black Pearl Pirates.

However, after meeting Chopper's Haki, she doesn't intend to leave just like that.

'At least, I need to figure out the strength of this ship doctor who offered a reward of 100 million Berry. In this way, I can learn more about Rifan.'

Smoothie nodded inwardly and gave Chopper a gentle smile on her face.

"Doctor Chopper, I really didn't expect that even you, the ship's doctor who is an auxiliary crew member, would have such fighting power.

Before I leave, can you let me see your power?" Smoothie did not draw her sword, but after arming her hands with Armament Haki, she took a pose to fight Chopper.

She wanted to determine if Chopper had really mastered the Armament Haki at the level of internal destruction.

After finishing speaking, Smoothie took a special look at Ada.

Ada noticed Smoothie's look and immediately understood what she meant.

She smiled helplessly and looked at Chopper.

"Chopper, can you do me a favour? Before we leave, please satisfy Smoothie's request a little bit."

After Ada finished speaking, she looked at Mikita, who was watching from the observation deck.

She knew that the current Mikita was the deputy captain of the Black Pearl.

When Rifan is not around, she has the final say on all matters on board.

Glancing at Ada, Chopper also looked at Mita.

"Since it's Ada's request, Chopper, show your strength to this lady Smoothie. Just let the Big Mom Pirates know how much trouble they will bring to themselves if they fight us."

The corners of Mikita's mouth parted, revealing a cruel smile.

As the deputy captain, Mikita naturally also knows that Ada went to the Big Mom Pirates for an undercover.

Therefore, she naturally would not reject Ada's proposal.

"Understood, but since you didn't draw your sword," Chopper began, "then it's just a competition, right? In this case, I just need to show my strength a little bit."

Chopper nodded slightly and raised his head to address Smoothie.

"That's right. As long as I can see your strength, Dr. Chopper, I can leave with peace of mind." Smoothie nodded at Chopper with a slightly regretful smile. At the same time, her Observation Haki locked onto

Chopper tightly to prevent any sudden attacks.

"In that case, wow...cha!"

Chopper yelled and kicked his legs hard on the ground, flying up and pushing his palm towards Smoothie's arm, which contained Armament Haki.

To test Chopper's Armament Haki, Smoothie didn't dodge and directly met his attack with her own arms wrapped in Armament Haki.

Boom!

The next moment, Smoothie's expression changed dramatically. "That's a lot of strength, Dr. Chopper is really not easy..."

The smile disappeared from Smoothie's face, and she looked at Chopper gravely. Between them, bursts of black electric lights, inspired by the powerful armament haki, symbolized the strength of their Armament Haki.

Of course, in addition to Chopper's armament haki, the fact that Chopper's small body could deliver such a powerful palm strike much surprised Smoothie.

As time passed, Smoothie could feel her Haki being rapidly consumed.

After a while, Chopper's Armament Haki began to invade her arm.

"Really capable of internal destruction?!" Smoothie's eyes locked onto Chopper, and she quickly took a few steps back, ending the wrestling match.

"What's the matter, is the contest over?" Chopper fell back to the deck, looking at Smoothie with ease.

"No, please show me more of your power, Dr. Chopper," Smoothie replied. "You should also possess a Devil Fruit power."

Smoothie rubbed her aching hands, and the smile returned to her face. In her opinion, Chopper's transformation was obviously caused by eating

some kind of Devil Fruit.

"Oh, do you want to understand Chopper's ability?"

"That's really interesting. In that case... Chopper, show the lady your ability. The trick Captain Rifan used earlier, he said."

Franky gave a thumbs up to Chopper, suggesting that he should demonstrate the air cannon developed by Rifan.

"The trick that Rifan used? Could it be that Rifan and Chopper also possess the same ability? Or can Rifan use Chopper's Devil Fruit ability?"

Smoothie wondered.

"Oh! It's that one!" The corners of Chopper's mouth rose, and his excitement grew. "Then, you have to be careful, I'm not very familiar with this trick."

Chopper suddenly doubled the size of his face, especially his mouth, which became terribly large.

"This is... Rifan's power to swallow?!" Smoothie's eyes widened, and she quickly recalled the ability that Rifan had used to heal her earlier.

Chopper opened his mouth wide and began swallowing air into his mouth. The surrounding air quickly gathered and compressed towards Chopper's mouth. After a few seconds, a piranha-shaped bubble formed in Chopper's mouth, containing explosive energy.

"What is this?" Smoothie frowned, looking at the scene in front of her in puzzlement. She had only seen Rifan use his Munch-Munch Fruit ability for healing purposes and had never witnessed it used offensively.

Marigold and Sandersonia, who had arrived on the deck of the Black Pearl, exchanged glances, guessing what Chopper was about to do.

Chopper spit in the direction of Smoothie, and the piranha bubble in his mouth rushed towards her quickly, growing larger as it approached.

When it reached Smoothie, the bubble had grown to her height.

Smoothie, wanting to test Chopper's power, did not choose to dodge.

Instead, she quickly armed her sword with Armament Haki, pulled it out, and stabbed the piranha bubble in front of her.

Just as Smoothie's sword tip touched the surface of the piranha bubble, her Observation Haki alerted her to a strong sense of danger. Reacting quickly, she stepped back.

At that moment, the piranha bubble exploded with a bang, its powerful impact sending Smoothie flying backward until she landed on her own ship.

—•—|Rifan Live Broadcast Chat Room|—•—

[Eagle Audience: Is this really true, can an air cannon using Munch-Munch Fruit cause such a big explosion?!]

[Goat Audience: It's really amazing, the piranha bubble can grow so huge after leaving Chopper's mouth. If Chopper uses this ability with all his strength, will it directly trigger an air cannon capable of blowing up a warship?]

[That's natural, Chopper is now a master-level ship doctor, he must have been strengthened quite powerfully.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: If Chopper can use Munch-Munch Fruit to the extent that Rifan can use Munch-Munch Fruit, to what extent can he go?]

[Chollima Audience: It is indeed a TO-level fruit. I thought it was just a fruit with healing power, but now it seems that even the attack power is far beyond the average Devil Fruit. It can also swallow others and use other people's Devil Fruit abilities... This Devil Fruit is simply omnipotent!]

[Eagle Audience: Damn Rifan, this Devil Fruit should have belonged to us, Ethan! Why didn't Blackbeard meet that guy Wapol at that time, but let him meet this hateful man!?!]

[Hehe, upstairs, there's nothing you can do to complain, this Munch-Munch Fruit already belongs to Rifan, hahaha.]

[Goat Audience: This woman, Smoothie, should be quite surprised this time. Not only did she feel Chopper's internal destruction level Armament Haki, but she also felt this powerful Devil Fruit ability.]

[Kangaroo Audience: In this way, she should leave obediently. Having said that, since Chopper's Haki can be played outside, can it also be integrated into the air cannon?]

[Eagle Audience: No, if this is all possible, how powerful would it be? If all this is possible, the value of this Devil Fruit will be even greater!]

[Eagle Audience: I just hope that when the Blackbeard Pirates and the Black Pearl Pirates meet, the Blackbeard guy can defeat Rifan's entire team and get their hands on that magical fruit, at the same time grab the two master-level crew members, Robin and Chopper!]

[Upstairs, what are you thinking about? At this time, it's still daytime over there, why do you start dreaming during the daytime?]

[Hehe, if the Blackbeard Pirates and the Black Pearl Pirates really meet, I think the Blackbeard Pirates will be the ones to deliver the food, hahaha.]

—•—One Piece Dungeon World—•—

"Sister, are you okay?"

Charlotte Cinnamon hurried forward and held Smoothie's body with her hands.

"I'm fine." Smoothie shook her head, looking at Chopper who was rubbing his face. "The power used for healing actually has such a powerful attack power."

"The members of the Black Pearl Pirates are really monsters."

After speaking, Smoothie couldn't help but fell silent.

There was one more thing she didn't say.

And Rifan is a monster among monsters!

Chapter 243: Strengthening

Potion Leads To Advancement Of

Strength!

"Miss Smoothie, are you alright?"

At this time, Ada had also returned to Smoothie from the Black Pearl.

Although Smoothie wasn't hurt, she still showed concern.

"I'm fine, Ada."

"But Chopper really opened my eyes."

"A ship doctor has such strength. It's hard to imagine the strength of the other combat crew members of the Black Pearl Pirates."

Smoothie shook her head, bent slightly closer to Ada, and continued:

"Hey, Ada, this man Rifan has shown a lot of abilities."

"Do you think Rifan can master the Devil Fruit abilities of all his companions?"

After hearing this, Ada thought for a while and replied:

"Perhaps, I also have such a guess."

"It's just that I didn't join the Black Pearl Pirates after all. Rifan, after all, keeps some secrets from me."

Ada knew that lying about this matter was useless, so she chose a more compromising method. In addition, she also understood that Rifan himself does not have the idea of hiding the abilities of himself and his partners too much from people other than Marines and the World Government. Otherwise, Nojiko would not have brought Leigh back to the Black Pearl from the Kuja Pirates using Mikita ability.

"That's it, that's really a pity."

"What about Nojiko? That woman seems to have used Mikita's ability to

levitate after she transformed into Mikita earlier, right? Could it be that after she transforms, she can still use other Devil Fruit power abilities?"

Smoothie also noticed the scene where Nojiko took Leigh back to the Black Pearl. Regarding this, she was naturally a little puzzled.

Thinking of the previous scene where Nojiko raised her hand and touched her face and Garrett, Smoothie's eyes shone brightly. She understood that if Nojiko could really use the ability of the transformed person, Nojiko must also be able to use her Devil Fruit ability.

"About this, I am also amazed!"

"It stands to reason that Nojiko should only be a Clone-Clone Fruit user. But now it seems that Clone-Clone Fruit is far from as simple as I thought."

"Miss Smoothie, Rifan definitely meant to reveal this to us. He is really showing us his wrist. If possible, I think we should not make enemies of the Black Pearl Pirates," Ada looked at Smoothie sincerely and said.

"Of course, I still want to marry this man."

The corners of Smoothie's mouth raised slightly, and she walked towards the edge of her ship.

"Chopper, thank you for showing me your power. When we meet again, I will bring you Tutto Land special cakes. Please also relay my message to Rifan. Tell him, I will definitely let him marry me. I am sure we will meet again soon."

Chopper was about to nod excitedly when he heard the cake in Smoothie's mouth. When suddenly, Mikita flew past Chopper with a powerful aura and came to the front of the pirate ship where Smoothie was.

She hovered at the bow of Smoothie's pirate ship, her right hand lightly touching the bow.

"What a woman who loves to talk nonsense. Besides, a woman like you is not qualified to marry Captain Rifan at all. Your rambling is really annoying. Since you don't want to go on your own initiative, I'll give you a ride. Get a good grip on something if you don't want to fall off."

Mikita said, directly using the power of the Float Devil Fruit to control Smoothie's pirate ship and throw it into the distance.

Soon, Smoothie's pirate ship was driven several kilometers away by Mikita's ability. Immediately, it fell heavily on the sea surface, splashing a lot of water.

"This woman is really rough," Smoothie regained her footing, looked at Mikita in the distance, and sighed faintly.

"Sister, what should we do now?" Garrett came to Smoothie and asked tremblingly.

At this moment, she wanted to leave even more. She was afraid that Smoothie would provoke the crew of the Black Pearl Pirates again, and in that case, a fight might really start.

Fortunately, Smoothie's next words eased her worries.

"Garette, everyone, let's go. It doesn't make much sense to stay here anymore. Maybe, after the Black Pearl Pirates come to the New World, maybe we will have another chance to contact Rifan," Smoothie sighed.

"Yes, Sister Smoothie."

After hearing this sentence, Garrett responded excitedly and then quickly ran towards the center of the hull.

Smoothie, on the other hand, kept looking at the Black Pearl from a distance until she couldn't see it anymore. Then she withdrew her gaze.

"The most beautiful woman in the world, Empress Hancock! A woman with a country on her back! If this woman is willing to charm Rifan, her own charm and the women of her country will be her advantage! If I

want to successfully welcome Rifan to my world, this woman may be my strong enemy! And those partners of Rifan are also quite threatening. Does it mean that I really have to find more and better women for Rifan, as Ada said, before I can welcome him?" Smoothie turned her head and looked at her sisters Cinnamon and Garrett, who were named by Rifan and wanted to marry on the Black Pearl. Naturally, Smoothie would not want to share a man with other women if she could. But thinking of the closeness of Rifan and Nojiko, and seeing Mikita's reaction when she told her that she wanted to marry Rifan, and thinking of the change in the attitude of the three boa sisters towards Rifan and Rifan's obvious interest in the empress, even though Smoothie is unwilling to share Rifan with other women, she has to start thinking about such a plan. After all, Rifan is simply too powerful. Even with tough measures, she couldn't control Rifan.

Smoothie felt that among the entire Big Mom Pirate group, only Charlotte Linlin could suppress Rifan.

"If Mom knew about Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates... Perhaps she would also be willing to give some more sisters to welcome Rifan into the Big Mom Pirates."

Thinking of this, Smoothie couldn't help but sigh deeply. She understood that children might be just tools in her mother's eyes. Charlotte Linlin would be willing to sacrifice a few more tools if it meant achieving her goals.

Smoothie shook her head and made her way towards the cabin. At this time, she needed to rest, recover her strength, and contemplate how to report to her mother.

On the other side, aboard the Black Pearl, in Rifan's personal consultation room:

"Hiss! Rifan, he never said this gift would hurt so much!"

Leigh was sweating profusely, clutching the edge of the hospital bed, her entire body trembling violently due to the side effects of the G-virus strengthening drug. Although Leigh was initially able to endure it, the strengthening effect of the G-virus strengthening medicine was continuous and long-lasting. After a while, even the martial artist Lei couldn't bear it.

"Don't worry, Miss Leigh," Nojiko, responsible for taking care of Leigh, comforted her while wiping the sweat from Leigh's face with a towel.

At that moment, the consulting room's door swung open. Rifan entered, accompanied by Hancock, Marigold, and Sandersonia. As the door opened, Leigh clenched her teeth and let out a small moan of pain, which reached the ears of the three sisters and Rifan.

"Welcome back, Captain Rifan," Nojiko greeted Rifan with a big smile, sensing his familiar aura.

Rifan responded with a smile, "Thank you, Nojiko. Leigh, how are you feeling? Can you endure it?"

Rifan casually sat down on the edge of the hospital bed at Leigh's feet, observing Leigh's profuse sweating with a smile on his face. Fortunately, Leigh was not wearing combat attire like a white shirt at the moment, or it would have become transparent due to the amount of sweat.

"It's bearable, but Rifan, it would have been great if you had warned me first," Leigh said resentfully while looking at Rifan.

"Hehe, be patient. You'll thank me later," Rifan chuckled.

At that moment, Marigold approached the hospital bed with a concerned expression. "What's wrong, Rifan? Didn't you say you wanted to give Leigh a gift? Why does she look so miserable?"

Rifan stood up and replied, "It is indeed a gift, but before accepting this

gift, you will have to go through some trials."

As Rifan finished speaking, Leigh's trembling gradually subsided within seconds, and the pain disappeared completely.

"Is it over?" Leigh blinked and, upon noticing Hancock, tried to get up.

Seeing this, Rifan quickly reached out to help her up. "Feel it; show me...now your 'physique' should have grown."

The corner of Rifan's mouth lifted as he emphasised the word 'physique'.

Leigh, who was clever, immediately understood Rifan's implication and checked her personal attribute panel. Upon seeing a substantial increase in her physique points, she widened her eyes.

"3000 points?! A rank?!"

At that moment, Leigh forgot that Hancock and others were still present and exclaimed what she saw.

Leigh's physique level, initially at B rank, received a bonus of 3000 physique points from using the G-virus strengthening potion. This boost elevated her physique level from B rank to A rank, explaining her surprise.

This entire scene, along with Leigh's reactions, was observed by the audience on Blue Star in the real world.

[Eagle Audience: Could it be that the G virus strengthening potion gave her a bonus of 3000 physical points, and because of this, she upgraded her physical level to A level?!]

[Chollima Audience: It should be. Rifan has really researched something amazing!]

[Kangaroo Audience: The G virus strengthening potion is stronger than we imagined, 3000 points of physique, enough to turn an ordinary person into a superman!]

[Eagle Audience: It's a pity that ordinary people can't use it.]

[Eagle Audience: We should be thankful that ordinary people cannot use it. Otherwise, when Rifan returns, the entire Panda may become a superhuman group.]

[Chollima Audience: In the final analysis, if it wasn't for the reincarnator of your Eagles who made it up. If it wasn't for that bastard William who provided research material for Rifan, he wouldn't have been able to tinker with such stuff.]

[Hehe, indeed, in this matter, we have to thank the reincarnator of the Eagle Empire for their help, hahaha.]

[Eagle Audience: I strongly request Rifan to give the formula of the G virus strengthening agent to my umbrella company. Since this uses William's virus, this intellectual property rights should be granted to us!]

[Damn, you Umbrella Company is really shameless! You want to engage in biohazard, and Rifan is making enhanced potions that are beneficial to human beings. Can the two be the same?]

[Even though Rifan used the zombie virus as a material, its function has been completely reversed now, and it has nothing to do with your umbrella company. Intellectual property rights or something, it must be in the hands of Rifan!]

[Speaking of which, this umbrella company is still a bit dangerous. I hope there won't be a second William among them.]

[What are you afraid of? As long as Rifan returns, any biochemical virus created by their umbrella will be quickly cracked by him.]

[Let's look at Leigh now! Tsk tsk, the G virus strengthening potion is so strong. I really hope that Brother Rifan can meet Ray and Pichan in the future so that our reincarnators can become stronger.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: The sea is so big; how can you Panda reincarnations meet easily in the copy space? Impossible!]

[Hehe, I asked about the smell of sour vinegar upstairs, hahaha.]

—•—One Piece Dungeon World—•—

"What's the matter, Leigh?" Marigold was very surprised to see Leigh, muttering words she didn't understand. She couldn't help but step forward, worriedly looking at Leigh with concern.

"No... nothing. Wait, who are you?" Leigh looked at Marigold, blinked, and seemed a little puzzled. She searched her mind carefully and was sure she hadn't seen the current Marigold on the Kuja Pirates.

However, at this moment, Marigold was holding the original obese version of Marigold's weapon, and the clothes she was wearing were indeed very Kuja-style clothing. All these situations made Leigh, who had not fully recovered from the pain caused by the previous G virus strengthening drug, feel suspicious.

"I'm Marigold. My fat was separated by Rifan's ability earlier when he treated me. Let's talk about your situation. Are you sure you're okay now? Also, is your body really different?" Marigold asked curiously.

Chapter 244: The Opportunity to

Strengthen the Entire Kuja

Snakes!

[Green Pheasant Audience: What? Is this beautiful tall woman Marigold, the one who was overweight before?]

[I'm wondering earlier why this woman is following Hancock and Sandersonia so she is Marigold?! She did mention that Brother Rifan used his ability to reduce her fat, right?]

[Amazing, the Munch-Munch Fruit still has this effect? Great news for weight loss enthusiasts!]

[Eagle Audience: It's not just good news for weight loss enthusiasts, but also for fitness enthusiasts. Look at Marigold's toned arms, abdominal

muscles, and vest line; it's perfect!]

[Chollima Audience: I suddenly wish Rifan could swallow me up.]

[Goat Audience: If I could get to know Rifan, I wouldn't have to worry about gaining weight and looking unattractive, even if I indulged in high-fat foods. It's a shame Rifan already has a great woman by his side; otherwise, I would pursue him.]

[Farewell, big girl upstairs, leave Brother Rifan to us to digest... Although I want to say this, the copy space actually mentioned that the captain reincarnator can bring the crew back to the real world. I think Brother Rifan doesn't fancy ordinary women like us anymore.]

[Please, you're not an ordinary woman. I recognize your ID; you're the female star who has been quite popular recently.]

[You were even more popular than me last year.]

[Well, popularity is one thing, but we still can't compare to those around Rifan.]

[Eagle Audience: If it were me, I wouldn't mind how many women are around Rifan. The world has changed; it's a world where the strong rules. Since Rifan is the strong one, what's wrong with having more women? If Rifan likes me, I'd even work as his waitress.]

[Chollima Audience: Is this... the popular actress from Hollywood's superhero movie in 20? Wow, Rifan has attracted both domestic and foreign actresses.]

[Foreign stars... Perhaps you're right; we stars need to change our perspective.]

[Eagle Audience: The Eagle star upstairs, even though I'm a big fan of yours, wanting to be a woman for Rifan? Even if you're seeking refuge, you should seek refuge with Ethan.]

[Eagle Audience: I'm free, and I believe I should have the right to follow

my own thoughts.]

[Hollywood star upstairs, I'm a fan of yours, but let's face it, Ethan or whoever might not survive and could get killed by Rifan. So, relying on Ethan? Heh, LOL.]

The live broadcast room went black when Rifan helped Marigold shed her body fat. The Blue Star audience had no idea that Marigold had transformed into a tall, slender, and beautiful woman. Meanwhile, in the aisle of the Black Pearl's cabin, Rifan didn't speak to Marigold, so it was understandable that the Blue Star audience couldn't recognize her.

Now, people were finally recognizing the brand-new Marigold.

Simultaneously, they had a new appreciation for the power of the Munch-Munch Fruit.

Just like the Blue Star audience, Leigh looked at Rifan in amazement. "I never expected you to have such a backstory."

"Rifan, when we return home, if you're willing to open a beauty salon, there'll be many takers," Leigh suggested.

The Blue Star audience agreed, eagerly anticipating Rifan opening a beauty salon.

However, Rifan had different thoughts. "If we go back home, you and I might have to deal with the monsters from our homeland. Forget about opening a beauty salon. If you have friends with weight-related issues, they can come to me. I'll charge them less."

"You still charge them?" Leigh asked.

"Of course, there has to be some payment."

"Alright, you're right. But would you be willing to sell that gift you mentioned earlier?"

"Well, it depends on the people you introduce, Leigh. If I like them, I might sell them."

"Thank you so much. I assume this item is quite expensive."

"It's alright; since they are your friends, I'm willing to offer a discount, so you might just afford it."

Rifan and Leigh conversed back and forth, their interactions smooth and pleasant. Perhaps it was because they were both members of Panda's reincarnator group, but they got along remarkably well, their smiles growing warmer with each exchange.

Hancock watched this scene, feeling oddly discontented, envious of Leigh, and wishing she were the one speaking to Rifan.

"...Oh, by the way, I haven't answered Miss Marigold's question," Leigh suddenly remembered and turned to Marigold. "Sorry, Miss Marigold, I almost forgot. Yes, my body has become stronger, especially the Armament Haki you taught me to practise. It's gotten stronger due to my improved physical fitness." Leigh demonstrated by forming a jet-black Armament Haki on his right palm. "Impressive, isn't it?"

Marigold blinked, captivated by the display. "Is it really possible to manifest Armament Haki to this extent? It's truly amazing."

"What do you think, Marigold, Sandersonia and Hancock? For the sake of our alliance, or even without one, if you allow it, I can share some of the gifts Rifan gave me earlier."

Rifan continued, "For Leigh's sake, and because of my admiration for you, even if you haven't agreed to an alliance with me, I can provide you with the same gifts I gave Leigh first."

"You'd give us gifts that make Leigh stronger?" Marigold asked in disbelief.

"Rifan, is this for real?" Hancock inquired, clearly moved.

On the other hand, Marigold couldn't contain her excitement and, almost impulsively, squeezed Rifan's shoulder.

Realizing her actions weren't entirely appropriate, she quickly let go and awkwardly added, "Of course, I mean...thank you."

Rifan responded, "Absolutely. After all, I think we might become a family in the future. However, you three, especially Hancock, are already quite strong. This 'gift' of mine might not offer you much help. On the other hand, other members of the Nine Snake Pirates can gain greater power from it. As for the Amazon Lily behind you...when we truly become a family, I'll distribute these gifts to them as well. I've heard that everyone in your country is skilled in combat, even those who haven't joined the Kuja Pirates have impressive fighting abilities. I assume most of them can utilize this gift. Nevertheless, I'll wait to confirm their suitability before giving it to them, as it can be quite harmful to those whose strength doesn't meet the required standard."

Rifan explained.

Let the Kuja Pirates become stronger first. In this way, even the fighters of the Nine Snake Pirates will be more willing to accept becoming affiliated pirates of the Black Pearl Pirates. Rifan believes that, apart from Hancock, the other members of the Kuja Pirates are more likely to accept Rifan's invitation. After all, the World Government recruited them as Shichibukai by merely offering them certain privileges. But Rifan can genuinely enhance their strength. In this way, the Amazon Lily will truly become a formidable nation.

Hancock, Marigold, and Sandersonia observed Leigh's progress, thinking about how the Kuja Pirates and the entire Amazon Lily could attract reinforcements. Their eyes sparkled with anticipation as they looked at Rifan.

"Hancock, I'll let Nojiko deliver the gifts," Rifan explained. "You can take them back for use by the Nine Snake Pirates. As you've seen with Leigh,

using this 'gift' may cause some initial discomfort. The weaker one's strength, the more they'll be strengthened, but also the more they'll suffer. Someone as strong as you, Hancock, won't feel much pain, and, of course, you won't receive as much strengthening."

Rifan turned to Nojiko, who nodded in understanding. She goes to the counter and retrieves a box of G Virus Strengthening Potion, then she addresses Hancock, "Three of you, please take me to your ship. Without your instruction, I doubt the Kuja Pirates would willingly use this 'gift'." Hancock hesitated, then asked Rifan, "What about you, Rifan? What are your plans during this time?"

Rifan grinned, "Well, Leigh and I haven't seen each other in a while. I'd like to discuss some matters from my homeland."

"Your homeland? Can I join in the conversation? Since the 'gift' isn't very useful to me, there's no rush for me to use it," Hancock inquired.

Rifan hesitated for a moment and then replied, "I'm sorry, Hancock, but I'd rather not discuss my homeland with outsiders."

The word "outsiders" from Rifan made Hancock's heart tense inexplicably. She placed her hand over her chest and glanced at Leigh, who smiled somewhat awkwardly.

"Miss Hancock, please take me to your ship first. If there's anything else you'd like to discuss with Captain Rifan later, you can have a proper conversation afterward," Nojiko suggested kindly.

Hancock reluctantly complied. As she left the room, her inner reluctance became more apparent.

"What's going on with Snake-hime?" Leigh wondered aloud. "Why does she seem so unwilling for us to be alone? Is she envious?"

"Who knows." Rifan shrugged. Although he knew the reason, he didn't plan to say it in front of many watching.

...

Hancock walked out of the room in a daze and instinctively headed towards the outside of the Black Pearl's cabin. Nojiko watched her departure, with a teasing smile on her face.

Nojiko, having experienced similar feelings, understood what Hancock might be going through. She thought to herself, "Captain Rifan, you truly are a man who can capture every woman's attention."

"Thankfully, I can become her," Nojiko continued to herself, "so even if the world's most beautiful woman joins later on, my burden will be lighter."

With a shake of her head, Nojiko smiled meaningfully at Hancock as Marigold and Sandersonia exited the room. She then left, locking the door behind her with a 'click,' leaving Rifan and Leigh in a secure room inaccessible to outsiders through conventional means.

Notes

Update Changes; [181-365 Days Ranking] Top 3: 2 chapters every day
Top 2: 3 Chapters every day Top 1: 4 Chapters every day For more
Advanced Chapters, you can visit my PatreOn: (P)(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)
(n).com/LazySeeker.

Chapter 245: The Secret of the
Dressing Room!

//\\//\\

Hancock walked out of the room in a daze and instinctively headed towards the outside of the Black Pearl's cabin. Nojiko watched her departure, with a teasing smile on her face.

Nojiko, having experienced similar feelings, understood what Hancock might be going through. She thought to herself, "Captain Rifan, you truly are a man who can capture every woman's attention."

"Thankfully, I can become her," Nojiko continued to herself, "so even if the world's most beautiful woman joins later on, my burden will be lighter."

With a shake of her head, Nojiko smiled meaningfully at Hancock as Marigold and Sandersonia exited the room. She then left, locking the door behind her with a 'click,' leaving Rifan and Leigh in a secure room inaccessible to outsiders through conventional means.

"I said, 'What are you doing?'"

Rifan turned around and saw that she had already taken off her coat and pants.

So now Leigh was dressed in an extremely stylish outfit.

"Although I don't know what you plan to talk about when you ask me to stay, Rifan."

"But it's best not to let the Blue Star people see and hear the conversation between the two of us."

"In the future, people who are still in Blue Star may also become reincarnators."

"It's fine if it's on the right side, but if it's the enemy... we'd better let them get less information."

"I'm also embarrassed to ask Rifan to take off your coat and so on, so I can only choose to do mine."

"Just in time, the clothes on my body are soaked due to the effect of the G-virus strengthening potion just now."

"I'd be more comfortable taking them off, too."

Leigh casually put the wet clothes on the hospital bed, then looked at Rifan and continued:

"Then Rifan, can you tell me now?"

Hearing this, Rifan raised his eyebrows:

"No need to hurry~ Since you are uncomfortable because of sweat, you can go there and wash up. My consulting room has a separate bathroom."

"As for the clothes inside..."

As Rifan said, he walked to a corner of a comparative consultation room and pushed open a hidden door.

"In this room, there are both inside and outside clothes. You can go and see if it fits."

"Isn't this a consulting room? How come there are...so many such bold clothes?"

After Leigh walked through the door, she looked at the various clothes in front of her in shock.

There were coats, as well as clothes for nurses, teachers, workers, and more. Some were conservative, and some were daring. The inner clothing choices were particularly bold.

Suddenly, a thought occurred to Leigh. The G-virus strengthening potion was taken in Chopper's consulting room earlier, and Nojiko insisted on taking her to Rifan's consultation room.

'Two consultation rooms on one ship... Is this the place where Rifan and his companions have fun?' Leigh thought to herself. Though considering the size of Rifan's Black Pearl, having two consultation rooms was normal. However, given the number of people on board, it seemed excessive.

Leigh wondered if this room was where Rifan spent time with his girlfriend, and her own current situation made her nervous. She had boldly exchanged her coat for a black screen in the live broadcast room, thinking that the inner clothing was similar to a swimsuit. But now, knowing the possible purpose of the consultation room, she regretted her decision.

"Don't worry, I won't do anything to you," Rifan reassured her. "I'm not that hungry yet. We are both from the same country, so we can be considered comrades-in-arms. Do you think I'm the kind of man who would harm his comrades? If you're really concerned, you can exchange my clothes for a black screen in the live broadcast room."

Rifan, standing at the door, noticed Leigh's unease and tried to ease her concerns.

"Hmm... forget it; Rifan, don't tease me," Leigh shook her head.

While it was fine for one person to be daring, it was a different story if both of them acted that way. Leigh considered the implications, and her face flushed at the thought.

She selected a set of suitable inner clothing from the closet and hurried out of the room. Then, she went into the adjacent bathroom and turned on the shower.

Rifan raised his eyebrows, found a seat at random, and quietly waited for Leigh. He couldn't help but feel that the sound insulation on the Black Pearl's hull was too effective, making it difficult to hear anything from the outside without Observation Haki.

After a while, he began to wonder if Leigh's silence was due to something else. If he could hear her voice from inside, he would surely hear her scream at this moment.

"What... what kind of clothes are these?" Leigh exclaimed as she examined the extremely daring outfit she had picked up. She hesitated, knowing she would have to wear it while talking to Rifan, and her cheeks turned crimson.

After a moment, she took a deep breath and tentatively called out to the door, "R-Rifan... Can you please find me another set of clothes?"

Several moments passed without a response, and Leigh called out

urgently, but there was still no answer.

"Could it be that he's doing this on purpose? Even if he won't harm me, does he just want to watch?" Leigh wondered.

After some time, she glanced at her soaked clothes and the new outfit in her hand and made a decision. About ten minutes later, she pushed the door open with a squeak and reappeared in front of Rifan.

"Oh! I can't believe you chose this outfit," Rifan remarked, looking at the dark purple fabric on Leigh's body in surprise.

"What are you talking about, Rifan!" Leigh protested. "I asked you to get me another piece of clothing from inside. Why didn't you respond?"

Rifan shrugged, "Did you call me while you were inside?"

"Sorry, Leigh. The sound insulation on this ship is quite effective. Once the door is closed, nothing can be heard from inside unless I use Observation Haki to listen in. You should know that this ship, provided by the copy space, has some special abilities."

"Is that so?" Leigh raised an eyebrow.

"If you don't believe it, you can test it," Rifan suggested. "Also, if you're worried about your safety or what might happen to your body, I can have Nojiko replicate your body data. You know, I have a close relationship with Nojiko."

At Rifan's words, Leigh couldn't help but recall the time when Nojiko had reached out to touch her face on the Kuja Pirate Ship. Ultimately, Rifan had intervened to stop Nojiko's actions.

Additionally, Leigh also confirmed the extent of Nojiko's Clone-Clone Fruit abilities through Nojiko's transformation into Mikita. This made her blush even more, resembling a ripe red apple.

"I-I originally thought that Nojiko used the Clone-Clone Fruit just to utilise other people's abilities. Now it seems it's not just that."

"Rifan, you are truly skilled at playing tricks. Standing in front of you like this, I suddenly don't feel very safe," Leigh shook her head and sighed.

"In that case, let's exchange information quickly. That way, you can put on your coat, too. Let me start; I want information about the Kuja Pirates and Amazon Lily. As you can see, I intend to make Hancock the captain of my subordinate pirate team. If I can learn more about them, it might benefit my plan," Rifan said.

Hearing Rifan's business-oriented approach, Leigh's expression became serious. "Sure enough, Rifan, you plan to develop Hancock as your subordinate captain! In that case, I can be considered one of your crew members~ Then I can tell you everything about the Kuja Pirates." Leigh nodded, found a place to sit, and began sharing information about the Kuja Pirates. Rifan listened carefully, mentally summarizing the relevant details as time passed.

On the other side, on the Perfume Yuda ship.

"Miss Marigold, Miss Sandersonia, are you both all right?" Nojiko inquired, observing Marigold and Sandersonia, who no longer displayed signs of pain.

"The pain has subsided. Although there's some fatigue, it's nothing serious," Sandersonia replied with a smile as she used the towel provided by Nojiko to wipe herself.

"I'm feeling great now! Rifan's gift is really potent; I feel like I've become a lot stronger!" Marigold exclaimed, clenching her fists, causing the muscles on her arms to swell noticeably. Her increased strength was evident just by looking at her.

"I used to think that being thick and plump was the way to get strong. However, now that Rifan has introduced us to strengthening medicine, I've realized that muscle is the true key to strength!" Marigold spoke

enthusiastically. She soon wore a puzzled expression, though. "Strange, my muscles have clearly reached this level. Why do they only tense up when I'm in a normal state, showing prominent abdominal muscles while the others remain concealed?"

Nojiko couldn't help but smile at Marigold's observation. She understood that this was likely due to Rifan's precise control of the Munch-Munch Fruit.

"There's nothing wrong with that, Miss Marigold," Nojiko reassured her.

"This way, you can maintain a beautiful appearance and have the advantage of muscle strength in combat. Perhaps, with your current looks, you'll find a good man to marry."

Nojiko chuckled, lightening the mood.

Chapter 246: Application For A

New Bond Of Slavery!

"Marriage?"

Hancock frowned slightly as she heard these two words. For some reason, the figure of Rifan appeared in her mind.

"Marriage... I've never thought about it."

Marigold touched her cheek gently and said.

"By the way, Nojiko, can this strengthening potion be used repeatedly?"

"Sister Sadersonia and I haven't reached the intensity of our big sister yet.

If we continue to take the strengthening potion, will we be able to strengthen ourselves to the extent of our big sister? Or will the potion gradually lose its effect?"

Hancock, too, had taken the strengthening potion. However, as Rifan had mentioned, she didn't experience much pain and didn't gain significant bonuses from it.

At this moment, Marigold, even Sandersonia, and Hancock began to

sense the immense power of Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates.

Is it because of this mysterious G-virus strengthening potion?

"Unfortunately, this potion can only be used once. Even if you take it a second time, it won't work anymore. You three shouldn't think that we rely on this potion to become stronger. As members of the Black Pearl Pirates, Captain Rifan has a special way to make us stronger," Nojiko explained, casting a meaningful glance at Hancock.

Nojiko knew that if Hancock became the captain of a subordinate pirate group, she would also receive the Black Pearl Pirates' tattoo and enjoy the same treatment. Given Hancock's current strength, Nojiko believed that if Hancock became the subordinate captain of the Black Pearl Pirates, her strength would rise to a higher level soon.

"Is it a special method exclusive to the Black Pearl Pirates?" Hancock inquired with a furrowed brow, her gaze fixed on Nojiko.

At that moment, Hancock recalled Nojiko's mention of "love" for Rifan during their time in her room. For no apparent reason, her heart tightened once again.

"Hey, Nojiko, are you serious about your 'love' for Rifan?" Hancock asked, puzzling Marigold and Sandersonia.

"Yes, I deeply love Captain Rifan. From the moment he rescued me from despair and gave me hope, I've loved him deeply. I'll work hard to become stronger for him and alongside my fellow crew members in our pursuit of following Captain Rifan's dream of getting the One Piece," Nojiko affirmed, her expression filled with devotion.

Hancock's brows furrowed even further, finding Nojiko particularly radiant in that moment. After a while, Nojiko turned to Hancock with a smile.

"Speaking of 'love,' Miss Hancock probably has feelings for Captain Rifan

as well. Have you also 'loved' Captain Rifan?"

Hancock wanted to deny Nojiko's assertion, but when the words reached her lips, she found herself unable to speak. It was as though her body instinctively prevented her from denying her feelings.

"How is that possible? Love can't be so simple," Marigold interjected with a smile.

"You're right," Sandersonia chimed in. "Although Rifan is different from other men, he's a truly enchanting and extraordinary individual. But my sister is the most beautiful woman in the world. She wouldn't fall in love with Rifan so easily."

Hancock remained silent, deep in thought.

"Elder sister?" Sandersonia and Marigold exchanged puzzled glances as they approached Hancock.

"When I was in East Blue, I heard a saying that I think holds true, and now I'll share it with the three of you," Nojiko said with a smile, addressing Hancock and her sisters. Their attention was immediately drawn to her.

"This saying goes like this: 'Love is like a tornado, it arrives when you least expect it.'"

Hancock froze upon hearing this, visibly stunned. Marigold and Sandersonia exchanged astonished looks.

"!"

Inside Rifan's personal consultation room on the Black Pearl.

"...So, I want Hancock to become the captain of my subordinate pirate group," Rifan said. "But we still have to deal with that elder. However, if I can shine brightly enough in the battle between the Naval Headquarters and the Whitebeard Pirates, she probably won't object to Hancock joining

us."

Leigh nodded in agreement, adding, "That being said, even if she does object, if Hancock insists on becoming your subordinate captain, she probably won't have a choice."

Rifan contemplated Leigh's description of the Kuja Pirates and Amazon Lily's current state. He realized that he needed to further establish his influence, ensuring that even if Hancock joined his crew, there would be no widespread opposition from Amazon Lily.

"Also, I just noticed that Snake-hime was looking at me strangely, as if she didn't want me to be alone with you,"

"Rifan, you must have made her fall in love with you, don't you?"

Leigh's body trembled at the thought. Hancock's gaze was unlike anything she had seen before, and it was evident that Rifan was the cause of it.

Thinking of this, Leigh looked at Rifan in surprise.

'Indeed, Rifan is an excellent man, both in terms of strength and appearance.

'If you want to talk about someone who is worthy of the most beautiful woman in the world...'

'Maybe Rifan is indeed one!'

While Leigh was thinking, she asked Rifan.

"Rifan, do you have any other questions?"

"No, it's your turn to ask, Leigh."

"Then! Rifan, can I ask you why Ada is so strong!?"

This problem is also the reason why Leigh wants to block the Blue Star live broadcast room.

She knows that this issue is very sensitive; if there are really other Blue Star people coming to the copy space as reincarnators in the future.

The reason why Ada became stronger so quickly may become the reason why they are eyeing Rifan.

"You want to know the reason why Ada became stronger? Why?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and asked with interest.

"I fought Ada before."

"Although it's only tentative, I can feel her strength."

"It should be said that she is worthy of being the second place on the list of reincarnators."

"But I'm skeptical."

"Rifan, you are so powerful because of your achievements."

"But Ada, she doesn't have your experience."

"Even she is not as good as other reincarnations in terms of achieving the first achievement, just like Ethan from the Eagle Country."

"Also, she hasn't followed you for too long."

"I'm curious about the reason why she became stronger. If she became stronger because of you, Rifan, I also hope to become stronger through the same method!"

"Please, Rifan! Can you tell me?"

Having said that, Leigh stood up from her seat and respectfully gave Rifan a martial artist's salute.

Wanting to become stronger is not only due to Leigh's natural yearning for strength as a martial artist but also her desire to gain enough power to help her family and friends deal with the monsters of the abyss.

Under Rifan's questioning, Leigh also revealed the reason why she wanted to become stronger.

Rifan rubbed his chin, thought for a while, and then pressed his hand down to Leigh.

"Sit down first, Leigh."

"I can tell you about Ada's method of becoming stronger."

"However, such a method may not be suitable for you."

Hearing this, Leigh shook her head.

"Even so, I want to give it a try."

Rifan nodded. "That's...forget it, let me tell you how she became stronger first."

"The first way Ada became stronger was because of the G virus strengthening agent."

"You have already experienced the miracle of this thing, and you must be very satisfied."

"As for the other one, which is also the most important reason for her becoming stronger, it is the slavery contract with me."

Hearing this, Leigh tilted her head cutely, her face full of puzzlement.

"Slavery contract?"

"That's right," Rifan nodded slightly and said.

"To tell you the truth, after Ada signed a bond of slavery with me,"

"Any specific enemy I kill, Ada can get battle points through the contract."

"Of course, it is also doomed that she will not be able to become the captain."

After speaking, Rifan told Leigh the details of the slavery contract.

As Leigh learned more, her eyes became brighter.

"So that's the case; no wonder she is willing to sign a slavery contract with you!"

"You have misunderstood this. The benefits of the slavery contract were only known after we signed the contract. She signed the contract with me for other reasons."

"Other reasons? Could it be that Ada also has special feelings for you,

Rifan?"

At this moment, Leigh thought about Ada's bright eyes looking at Rifan earlier.

Such eyes are very similar to Nojiko's eyes looking at Rifan all the time.

It is also quite similar to the way Hancock looked at Rifan earlier.

"Well, who knows."

"Leigh, I don't need to answer any questions about relationships right?"

Rifan shrugged and smiled.

"Well, I don't care about it but you're a sinful man Rifan."

Leigh pursed her lips, turned her head to one side, and began to think in her heart.

Suddenly, the entire consultation room became quiet.

After a while, as if Leigh had finished thinking, she suddenly raised her head to look at Rifan.

"Hey, Rifan, can I sign a slave contract with you like Ada?"

Chapter 247: The Ability To

Attract All Reincarnators!

"Hey, aren't you worried about what I'll do to you?"

"Leigh, you should know."

"After signing the slavery contract, you can't resist my orders."

Rifan raised his eyebrows and spoke seriously to her.

"If you really wanted to do something to me, you would have done it already."

"In your case, you belong to the kind of honest man who just looks but doesn't take action."

The corners of Leigh's mouth rose slightly as she responded to Rifan, her expression showing that she had already seen through Rifan.

"Am I so easy for her to see through?"

"Or are women very sensitive in this regard?"

"However, I'm sorry, I'm not really an honest man."

"I just don't want to force women."

Rifan waved his hand and said with a smile.

"I see. Is that why you're looking at me like that?"

Leigh pursed her lips, under Rifan's undisguised gaze, she could only protect her modesty with both hands as much as possible. After all, the clothes she was wearing at the moment were too flimsy to maintain her modesty. If she didn't use her hands and legs to enhance her defense, her defense power would only be at about ten percent.

"Hehe, this is just like appreciating flowers. When I see a beautiful girl, I will also look at her with an attitude of appreciation."

Rifan shrugged and smiled.

"I understand!" Leigh smiled and nodded, then continued, "Then... Rifan, can we conclude a contract?"

"I understand that after signing the contract, I'm equivalent to taking advantage of you, and I will get a lot of battle points for nothing."

"And I have nothing to give to you."

"But please trust me, when you need it, I will be your strength."

"I will also help you with the matter of the Kuja Pirates becoming a subordinate of the Black Pearl Pirates."

"And since you intend to make the Kuja Pirates a subordinate pirate group of the Black Pearl Pirates, sooner or later, we will become companions."

"It doesn't matter if I join you before Snake-hime and the others."

Hearing Leigh's words, Rifan couldn't help but ponder.

"Indeed, if you become stronger because of me, the fighters of the Kuja Pirates and that old woman should also have a better impression of me."

And Hancock might be positively influenced."

Leigh nodded excitedly and said, "That is to say, do you agree, Rifan?"

"This..." Rifan frowned slightly and said, "It stands to reason that I have a positive attitude towards one more reliable partner."

"But Leigh, as I said before, my slaves will share the battle points I earn.

If you join, Ada will get fewer battle points. I still have Ayane who is waiting to join."

"If three people become my slaves, the battle points you and Ada will receive will be greatly reduced. Ada took the initiative to infiltrate the Big Mom pirate group on my behalf, and that pirate group has too many powerful members. And Big Mom is a formidable opponent."

"So if possible, I hope she can become stronger as quickly as possible."

Hearing this, Leigh felt as if a bucket of cold water had been poured over her head. The smile on her face froze in place.

After a moment, Leigh finally realized, "Also... yes, Ada has a lot to do with you after all. Of course, you have to consider Ada's situation first.

Sorry, Rifan, I made an excessive request."

Leigh pursed her lips and said to Rifan apologetically and with disappointment. Rifan looked at Leigh's expression, watched her start to leave, shook his head, got up, walked over to her, and raised his hand to pat her on the shoulder.

"Forget it. It's still uncertain whether Ayane will formally conclude a contract with me, and if she'll agree to it."

"And what you said makes sense. After the Kuja Pirates become the subordinate pirates of the Black Pearl Pirates, we are indeed like a family."

"As for Ada's situation... I'll just find more opportunities to defeat some strong opponents in the future."

Hearing this, Leigh raised her head, excited, "Rifan, you... you agree to make a contract with me?"

Rifan smiled and nodded, "That's right. It's rare that you trust me so much and are willing to pledge yourself to me. If I refuse your offer, I'd feel guilty if you encounter any danger in the future."

"So, are you ready to make a contract with me, Leigh?"

Leigh listened to Rifan's gentle words, looked at the smile on Rifan's face, and nodded firmly. "I do, Rifan."

Following Leigh's words, Rifan's mind received a corresponding notification from the copy space.

[Rifan, "Panda" Leigh has chosen to sign a slavery contract with you and become your slave. Please accept it.]

The topic of the "slavery contract" prompted other reincarnators to be surprised. They quickly opened the reincarnator communication panel, eager to learn more about the situation.

"Leigh, don't you want to add any conditions to the contract?"

"If you're sure, there won't be any room for changes."

Rifan gazed into Leigh's eyes and asked, "No need! This was originally initiated by me. If I added conditions, it would be a lack of trust in myself."

"In that case, welcome to the Black Pearl Pirates, Leigh~"

As Rifan spoke, he responded to the corresponding notification that Leigh had become his slave on his personal panel.

Soon, the same notifications appeared in the minds of all other reincarnations, as well as in the live broadcast rooms of various countries.

[Notice!]

[Rifan, a reincarnator from Panda, and Leigh, a reincarnator from Panda,

have entered into a slavery contract.

[Rifan has successfully entered into a slavery contract with a fellow reincarnated individual and will be rewarded with 1000 points.]

[Note: This is a special event where one reincarnator enslaves another.

Each time a reincarnation is enslaved, they earn 1000 points.]

—•—|Reincarnated People Chat Room|—•—

['Panda' Pichan: Leigh, have you met Rifan? Did you willingly sign a slavery contract with him?]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi: It doesn't seem like it. You, the number one person in Panda, seem like quite the scoundrel, even enslaving people from your own country. You sure get a lot of respect!]

['Camel Audience:' Nasser: You're right! Leigh sounds like a woman's name. I bet Rifan must have seen a vulnerable beauty and then threatened or enticed her into becoming his slave!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Based on Sid Rifan's various actions, I find it hard to agree with Nasser's assertion.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Exactly! If Rifan wanted to use force, I would have been his slave already.]

['Eagle' Ethan: But didn't you still end up becoming his slave? If you don't pay back enough Devil Fruits, you'll become his plaything.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: That was my choice, and I've gained substantial benefits.]

['Panda' Leigh: Pichan, I did meet Rifan. Don't worry; I voluntarily entered into a contract with him.]

['Panda' Ada Wong: As expected, you've also chosen to become Rifan's, Leigh.]

Ada wasn't surprised when she saw the notification on her personal

panel. After all, with a slave owner like Rifan who wouldn't go overboard with their slaves due to the contract and also offered significant rewards, it was challenging for a regular reincarnator to refuse.

Among other things, the Germa 66 exoskeleton power, which would be gained by affiliating with the Black Pearl Pirates, was a substantial reward.

['Panda' Leigh: That... Ada, I'm sorry...]

Leigh knew she indirectly deprived Ada of her benefits, so she felt indebted to Ada for her loss.

['Panda' Ada Wong: No need to apologize. Just remember to repay Rifan.]

Leigh saw Ada's message and recalled Ada's expressions toward Rifan and her own speculations about the relationship between Rifan and Ada. In an instant, Leigh's face turned red.

['Chollima Audience:' Choi: I don't understand why these women seem so eager to become Rifan's slaves. While Rifan can help them level up, aren't they afraid he'll treat them like slaves?]

['Eagle' Albert Wesker: Indeed, Ada! I'm curious what drives someone like you to rely on a man.]

['Panda' Ada Wang: You don't need to understand, Wesker! After all, you eventually couldn't resist leaving a message here because you made it onto the top 100 reincarnator list. Right? Haha.]

['Eagle' Wesker: ...]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Ayane, will you also become Rifan's slave in the end?]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Don't worry about my affairs!]

['Green Pheasant' Momiji: Ayane, Kasumi is just concerned about you.

After all, Ada and Leigh are reincarnators from Panda, and you're different from them.]

['Eagle' Ethan: Indeed! Be cautious not to become that guy's toy, Miss Ayane. Hehe.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Momiji, I have my own thoughts on this matter. Besides, Ethan, it's best if you mind your own business.]

...

"Rifan, what is this... this power?" Leigh gazed in astonishment at the flickering electric light in her hand and asked Rifan in shock.

After replying to Pichan and Ada's messages, Leigh closed the reincarnator exchange group panel and focused on herself. After a while, she followed her instincts and generated lightning-like power, reminiscent of the 'Electric Shock Blue' from Germa 66!

"The Germa 66 exoskeleton—it seems like you lucked out, gaining some special power while acquiring the exoskeleton. It's akin to the 'Electric Shock Blue' from Germa 66~"

"Make good use of this power, Leigh. You haven't just gained lightning abilities; your defences have also significantly improved. Now, even if you were hit by a rocket launcher in the real world, your defense wouldn't break. Haha."

Rifan patted Leigh on her back and laughed.

"The Germa 66 exoskeleton? Is that the power from North Blue's Germa?"

Leigh inquired skeptically.

"But why did I obtain this power zone right after entering a slavery contract with you?"

Leigh looked at Rifan with suspicion in her eyes.

"Have you forgotten about the Germa 66 exoskeleton reward I received?"

Rifan reminded her.

"All members of the Black Pearl Pirates receive such rewards, including

my slaves."

Hearing Rifan's explanation, Leigh immediately recollected the achievements Rifan had accomplished. The achievement involving the Germa 66 exoskeleton had caused quite a stir among the reincarnators. "This power is truly... formidable. If others find out that becoming your slave grants such power, many reincarnators would willingly join your side. You'd have as many as you'd like!"

Leigh stowed away the sparkling blue electric power in her hand, sighed, and said.

Chapter 248: Hancock Explores

The Secrets Of Rifan And Leigh!

"Hehe, although that sounds good, I won't accept slaves casually. You should see that."

"I wouldn't enslave someone just to make them suffer. That would only waste the battle points I provide."

"Similarly, I would be irritated just by looking at someone I dislike."

"In other words, we should wrap up our conversation."

"It's about time you got dressed so that the real-world audience can see us."

"If the Panda audience thinks I forced you into a contract, they might resent me when I return."

Rifan chuckled.

Hearing this, Leigh shook her head. "I don't think anyone in Panda will resent you. You're the world's hope now."

As Leigh spoke, she glanced at the Black Pearl Pirates' tattoo on her chest. "By the way, Rifan, does the location of this tattoo have any significance? Or is it your choice?"

"You've got it wrong; it's determined by the copy space itself. It's probably

located there because it's the closest skin to the heart."

"I see. Well, having your tattoo on my heart probably means no other man will want to marry me."

"No need to worry. If you don't mind, I'd marry you."

"Rifan is really..." Leigh blushed and looked away. "Even with so many beautiful women around, you still flirt with others."

"Who made Leigh so cute, beautiful, and exuding charm?"

"Really..." Listening to Rifan's words, Leigh pursed her lips and glanced quickly at him. Then, as if she had made a decision, she removed the three pieces of clothing covering her body.

"Don't say anything, Rifan. Just consider it payment for your help. But you can only watch..."

Leigh blushed, lowered her head, and whispered to Rifan.

However, as soon as she finished speaking, she heard a "click" sound.

Leigh looked up and saw that Rifan had taken out a camera and was taking pictures of her.

"Ri..Rifan, didn't I say you could only watch?"

"Huh? Sorry, I must have missed that."

"Then why are you continuing to take pictures now that you've heard it?"

"I heard it, but it doesn't mean I'll obey."

Rifan grinned at Leigh and continued, "Have you forgotten what you said about me earlier? Even though I won't force a girl, I can't resist satisfying my eyes. During this time, I'll still take pictures and videos."

As he spoke, a quick movement behind Leigh revealed several photos of her back taken by Rifan.

"You... you... you!" Leigh repeated "you" three times, unable to bear the pressure, and then hurriedly ran into the next room, slamming the door behind her.

Seeing this, Rifan could only shake his head in amusement.

That said, when Leigh opened the door again, Rifan immediately raised the camera and snapped pictures of Leigh.

The crimson, tight-fitting cheongsam beautifully showcased Leigh's slender figure. The fair skin of her thighs peeking out from the high slit seemed to invite further exploration.

Leigh pursed her lips, raised her hand to adjust her hair, and confidently walked out of the dressing room. "Rifan, do you think this outfit is suitable?"

"It's more than suitable; it's fantastic! The cheongsam was made for people like you. Leigh, you're truly a sight for sore eyes."

"I'm glad to hear that," Leigh smiled and nodded, no longer feeling shy with her coat on. She even posed gracefully in front of Rifan, allowing him to take more photos and videos.

At that moment, there was a knock on the door of the consultation room, drawing Leigh, who was posing in a boxing stance, and Rifan's attention.

"It's Nojiko; don't worry about it," Rifan said.

With that, Rifan went to the door and opened it.

"I hope I'm not interrupting, Captain Rifan, Miss Leigh?" Nojiko greeted them with a smile, taking in the scene of Rifan with his camera and Leigh in a deep red cheongsam.

"Hehe, not at all. I've already collected the materials, and I'll save them in my photo album later," Rifan said, lifting the camera.

"Are you merely collecting them in a photo album?" Nojiko teased. "How about I record Miss Leigh's face so you can enjoy it later, Captain Rifan?"

"As long as it doesn't go too far, it should be fine right Captain?" Nojiko stood on tiptoe and whisper in Rifan's ear,

Having said that, but because Leigh was not far away from the two of

them, Nojiko's words were still heard by her.

In an instant, Leigh's face was completely beet red.

"Forget it; I don't want to trouble my partner,"

"Nojiko, although she'll return to the Kuja Pirates later, she's already our comrade. She's like a partner just like Ada now."

"It's a shame we're short on time now. In the future, I'll arrange a welcome ceremony for you, Leigh," Rifan said.

After all, Leigh is still considered a "crew member" of the Kuja Pirates.

However, Rifan wouldn't hold a welcome ceremony for Leigh in front of the Kuja Pirates, as it would be disrespectful to them.

"Is she already a partner? Welcome, Miss Leigh." Nojiko took the initiative to step forward, extending her hands to hold Leigh's with enthusiasm.

However, upon noticing Leigh's somewhat embarrassed expression, Nojiko smiled and said, "Don't worry, only when I touch your face with my right hand can I record your personal data. So a simple handshake won't get your data recorded."

Hearing this, Leigh pursed her lips and shook her head. "I... that's not what I meant."

"Actually, I think... Nojiko, you can copy my data," Leigh said in a low voice.

"You mean, allow me to use your body for Captain Rifan to take pictures?" Nojiko raised the corner of her mouth and replied in a similar low tone.

"Whatever... whatever, it's not really me anyway," Leigh mumbled, her face turning red again.

"Is that so, I understand." Nojiko couldn't quite grasp Leigh's meaning but decided to respect her wishes. After all, Leigh's expression now resembled

Kalifa's when she allowed Nojiko to use her body as proof.

"Then, I won't hold back," Nojiko continued. "After all, Captain Rifan seems to have a strong liking for girls with your style."

With those words, Nojiko raised her right hand and gently brushed Leigh's face. Leigh touched the cheek that Nojiko had caressed, glanced at Rifan, and then turned her head away, feeling embarrassed.

'Leigh, why are you so impulsive?' she scolded herself. 'Could Nojiko now use my data casually?'

Leigh rubbed her head, pondering the situation. She was too embarrassed to voice any objections about Nojiko using her data, so she decided to selectively forget this fact.

"Rifan, is everything settled with Leigh?" Hancock's voice came from the door.

Hancock's voice snapped Leigh out of her thoughts about Nojiko recording her data. She looked up to see Hancock, slim and graceful, standing in the consultation room.

Hancock's gaze also focused on Leigh, who was now dressed in brand-new attire. Her mind conjured up an image of Leigh removing her clothes and engaging with Rifan for no apparent reason. Hancock's heart tightened, and even the way she looked at Leigh, appeared wary.

Leigh noticed Hancock's intense gaze and felt more certain about Hancock's unusual feelings for Rifan. She offered an awkward smile in Hancock's direction.

'Considering snake-hime's personality, it might be best not to mention Nojiko's situation,' Leigh thought. 'By the way, does Nojiko copy the data of Snake-hime?'

Leigh raised an eyebrow and looked curiously at Nojiko's back.

"Leigh's matters have been settled," Rifan replied. "Hancock, you can take

Leigh back with you now. I'm about to move on to the next destination."

"I must successfully defeat Moria before the fight of the Marines and the Whitebeard Pirates, securing my position as one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea," Rifan added, his expression growing more serious.

"Leave? Are you saying... we'll be separated?" Hancock asked with reluctance. "Rifan, when can we meet again?"

"Well, I believe we'll see each other soon. After that battle, the Marines and the World Government will surely summon all the Seven Warlords of the Sea," Rifan said with a reassuring smile.

"So most likely, we'll meet at Naval Headquarters," he continued.

"Naval Headquarters, I see."

Hancock nodded slightly, cherishing Rifan's words in her heart.

At this time, Marines would never think of it because of Rifan.

They'll have a much easier time dealing with Hancock.

...

While the blue star audience discussed Rifan and Leigh's relationship, the Black Pearl Pirates group had moved farther away from the original sea area. The Kuja Pirates were still anchored in place.

"Sister, the Black Pearl has sailed far from here. It's time for us to head back as well," Marigold suggested.

"This time, everyone gained tremendous power thanks to Rifan's magic potion. We need to return to Amazon Lily and adapt to it," she added.

Hancock, however, didn't appear to hear Marigold's words. She gazed blankly into the distance, lost in thought.

It took several attempts for Marigold to get her attention. But instead of answering Marigold's question, Hancock turned her attention to Leigh, who was nearby.

"Leigh, Rifan mentioned earlier that he gave you something," Hancock

inquired with a somewhat resentful tone. "Could you please tell me what he gave you?"

Leigh felt a tremor in her body upon hearing Hancock's voice, which carried a hint of resentment. Nevertheless, she quickly regained her composure and turned to Hancock with a smile.

"Snake-hime, I understand your curiosity. I'll show you the last gift Rifan left me," Leigh replied with a smile. "Miss Marigold, would you mind assisting me?"

Marigold was also intrigued by what Leigh's will do, so she readily agreed. "Of course, but how would you like me to assist you, Leigh?"

Leigh's smile widened as she assumed a fighting stance, bending her legs and lowering her waist. "All I need is for you, Miss Marigold, to strike me with your weapon."

Marigold raised an eyebrow, intrigued by Leigh's request. "Alright, I'm also curious to see what you're capable of."

Chapter 249: Nine Snakes

Shocked!

"Leigh, Rifan mentioned earlier that he gave you something," Hancock inquired with a somewhat resentful tone. "Could you please tell me what he gave you?"

Leigh felt a tremor in her body upon hearing Hancock's voice, which carried a hint of resentment. Nevertheless, she quickly regained her composure and turned to Hancock with a smile.

"Snake-hime, I understand your curiosity. I'll show you the last gift Rifan left me," Leigh replied with a smile. "Miss Marigold, would you mind assisting me?"

Marigold was also intrigued by what Leigh's will do, so she readily agreed. "Of course, but how would you like me to assist you, Leigh?"

Leigh's smile widened as she assumed a fighting stance, bending her legs and lowering her waist. "All I need is for you, Miss Marigold, to strike me with your weapon."

Marigold raised an eyebrow, intrigued by Leigh's request. "Alright, I'm also curious to see what you're capable of."

Although the Boa sisters believe it, other Kuja warriors don't share that view.

"What? Leigh, you want Marigold-sama to attack you?"

"Leigh, calm down! Although you have become stronger, Marigold-sama's power has also become stronger. Let her attack you, and you will be injured!"

"Yeah! If you want to show your strength, we should have other options."

"That's right! Even though you have obtained a special gift, we and Marigold-sama have obtained Rifan's mysterious potion, so you don't have much advantage now."

After hearing Leigh's words, all the fighters of the Kuja Pirates began to persuade.

Now, they all have a good impression of the Black Pearl Pirates because of Rifan's G virus strengthening potion.

Similarly, they thought that Rifan would share the G virus strengthening potion with them because Leigh was a friend of Rifan.

Therefore, they are especially grateful to Leigh at this moment.

Because of this gratitude, they naturally didn't want to see Leigh get hurt.

"Don't worry, everyone, I'm confident."

"And, I'll be defensive, too."

"I don't want Marigold-sama to hit me in the gut."

"Just hit my arm."

Leigh put her hands together in front of her body and said confidently.

Seeing this, everyone wanted to persuade her, but Marigold was the first to stand up.

"Leigh, I will cooperate with you."

Marigold laughed.

She knew that Leigh's Armament Haki had a breakthrough because of the strengthening of her system.

So she thought that Leigh was going to use Armament Haki to resist her weapon.

"Thank you for your trust, then let's get started."

Leigh said with a light smile.

After hearing this, Marigold was also quite straightforward.

She directly raised the giant polearm in her hand and slashed Leigh's arm.

Boom!

Although Marigold didn't use all her strength, the giant polearm slashed on Leigh's skin, causing a loud sound.

"Huh?! The edge of my weapon is curled?!"

"Leigh, your Armament Haki has improved 20 times faster than I thought."

"Is this the second gift Leigh gave you?"

Marigold retracted her weapon, looking in surprise at the curled blade of her giant polearm.

"Hehe, well, it's actually not like this."

Leigh resumed her relaxed standing posture and looked at the surprised expressions of everyone with a smile on her face.

Just when she was about to explain the exoskeleton, Hancock's voice came.

"Just now, you didn't use Armament Haki, did you?"

On the side, Hancock, who had been watching, frowned slightly, and immediately walked up to Leigh.

"What?! You didn't use Armament Haki?!"

"Sister, are you sure?"

"Look, my weapons are curled."

"If she didn't use Armament Haki, Leigh's hand can't be so intact."

"There's not even a scratch on the skin of her arm."

Marigold shook her head and said in surprise.

"No, I saw very clearly just now, she did not use Armament Haki."

"Leigh, this should be the second gift Rifan gave you."

"Can you tell me what kind of power it is?"

Hancock's eyes were fixed on Leigh, and there was a little envy for Leigh in her words.

"As expected of Snake-hime-sama, I really can't hide it from your eyes."

"Yes, I did not use Armament Haki."

"Because now I have an exoskeleton derived from Germa 66 technology."

"The power of this exoskeleton has given me extremely strong skin and strong resilience."

"It's also because my skin has enough defence that I can resist Marigold-sama attack without using armament haki."

After Leigh finished speaking, everyone immediately showed a very surprised expression.

Like the Kuja Pirates, Blue Star's audience stared at the screen in Leigh's live broadcast room with wide-eyed eyes.

—•—|Leigh Live Broadcast Chat Room|—•—

[Green Pheasant Audience: What?! Why does Leigh also have the power of an exoskeleton? Isn't that the exclusive power of Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates?!]

[Eagle Audience: Could it be that Rifan's slave is also defined as a member of the Black Pearl Pirates by the copy space?!]

[Panda Audience: Hahaha, of course, don't forget, after signing the slavery contract, Leigh is Rifan's, so she is also a member of the Black Pearl Pirates.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: I'm so envious! If I can get such power, I also like to be Rifan slave!]

[Chollima Audience: If Rifan can treat me like Lei before, I am willing to sign a slavery contract with him. With this, even if I encounter monsters from the abyss on the road, I can have more power to save my life.]

[Panda Audience: Huh? Didn't you gringos still say that Leigh signed a slave contract with Brother Rifan because he forced him to do so? Why are you now taking the initiative to become Brother Rifan's slaves one by one?]

[Panda Audience: Hehe, after all, they are still scared. They were afraid of being killed by the abyss monsters that suddenly appeared on the road, so it didn't matter if they became Brother Rifan's slaves.]

...

"Germa 66? Could it be the technological power of the North Blue's Germa Legion?"

Sandersonia asked in shock.

As a think-tank of the Kuja Pirates, she has naturally heard the legend of North Blue's Germa 66.

"That's right, that's what Rifan told me."

"He said it was rare to meet a fellow villager, so he gave me this power to prevent me from dying in the battle."

"In addition, this Germa 66 exoskeleton not only gives me strong defense and resilience."

"It also gave me this special ability."

Leigh clenched her fists, and at the next moment, followed her with a sharp sound.

Her body was surrounded by blue and white electric lights.

"Lightning?!"

"Leigh, did Rifan also give you a Devil Fruit?"

"No, you are already a spring fruit user, it is impossible to eat another Devil Fruit."

Marigold shook her head and spoke.

"But Rifan can use not only one, but many kinds of Devil Fruit abilities."

"He can also use the power of Thunder Fruit at the same time as Nami."

"Leigh, you must have mastered the power of Thunder Fruit through some method, right?"

Sandersonia approached Leigh, wanting to confirm Leigh's current situation.

No way, Thunder Fruit's name is too big.

Even among Logia users, the power of the Thunder Fruit stands at the forefront.

If Leigh possesses the Thunder Fruit's abilities, Sandersonia believes that the Kuja Pirates will usher in a huge advancement.

"Although I also desire the power of the Thunder Fruit."

"But unfortunately, this isn't the Thunder Devil Fruit's power."

"Sandersonia-sama, this is a special ability that awakened when I obtained the exoskeleton."

"I can consume physical energy and generate electrical energy."

"Rifan mentioned that my current situation is akin to the 'Electric Shock Blue' in the Germa 66 legend."

Leigh observed everyone's surprised expressions and naturally felt quite

satisfied.

After all, the more people were surprised and envious of her power, the smoother the integration of the Kuja Pirates into the Black Pearl Pirates would be.

"'Electric Shock Blue' from Germa 66? I recall seeing it in a storybook circulating in North Blue."

"In the story, Electric Shock Blue could discharge and even transform."

"Leigh, can you also use armor to transform?" Sandersonia asked curiously.

"Unfortunately I can't, and Rifan didn't leave me with anything like that," Leigh shook her head.

"That's right, I've never heard of any member of the Kuja Pirates possessing such transformation armor."

"However, does Rifan still possess Germa 66's technological power? Could he be from Germa 66?"

"Or did he steal the exoskeleton technology from Germa 66?"

At this moment, Sandersonia became more curious about Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates.

Leigh smiled awkwardly. She knew the power of Rifan's exoskeleton came from the copy space, but revealing such a fact was not possible.

"It's fine if you don't want to tell us. Anyway, let's proceed with the sparring session."

"Leigh, attack me with your full strength. I want to see how powerful you are now," Marigold said, stepping forward with a weapon in hand, wearing a smile.

This proposal is also in line with what Leigh's wants. She was eager to test her limits.

In response, Leigh's calf turned into a spring, and her forearms followed

suit. Armament Haki and blue-white electric light enveloped her. As she pressed her legs down, the energy from the spring fruit gathered kinetic energy.

In an instant, Leigh's body transformed into an afterimage, and she charged at Marigold with her fists clenched.

Marigold's eyes flashed red, and her formidable Armament Haki wrapped around her giant polearm, blocking Leigh's fists.

Boom!

A loud noise echoed as Marigold was sent flying, crashing into the sea like a locomotive.

"What? Marigold-sama was knocked into the air?!"

"How did Leigh become so powerful?"

"Could it be that Marigold-sama was careless and didn't use her full strength?"

"Impossible, Marigold-sama used Armament Haki; no matter how strong Leigh becomes, she shouldn't break Marigold-sama's weapon in one blow!"

"Idiots, is this the time to argue? Marigold-sama can't enter the water; everyone, let's save her!"

Everyone jumped into action, wanting to rescue Marigold. However, someone moved faster than them. A figure, shimmering with blue and white lightning, leaped into the sea and swam towards Marigold.

"Huh?! Was that Leigh who just jumped in?!"

"Yes, I saw it; it was definitely Leigh."

"But Leigh also has the water curse, right?"

"Did Leigh lose her senses due to her newfound power?"

The female warriors exclaimed, trying to jump into the sea again.

However, two figures suddenly emerged from the sea. It was Leigh and

Marigold.

"Don't worry, everyone, I'll bring Marigold-sama back."

Leigh waved to the kuja warriors, a smile on her face, holding the shocked Marigold as they swam back.

"What?! Leigh is swimming in the sea?!"

"I must be dreaming. Pinch me; I need to wake up!"

"Idiot, this isn't a dream. Leigh is really swimming!"

"Could it be that the curse is gone? Did Rifan lift Leigh's sea curse!?"

"No way, Rifan has such power?"

The elite fighters of the Kuja Pirates lay on the boat's edge, discussing in amazement. Sandersonia and Hancock exchanged surprised glances, both realizing the significance of Leigh's newfound abilities.

Chapter 250: The Empress's Desire

for Rifan!

Perfume Yuda, Cabin.

Empress Hancock's Room

"Leigh, is what you said true?" Marigold asked, her surprise evident as she shed her wet clothes after the incident with Rifan's power.

"Are you now not afraid of seawater and seastone?" She looked at Leigh, who had just explained her newfound ability to swim in seawater, with great astonishment.

"That's right. Thanks to Rifan's power, I'm no longer afraid of seawater and seastone," Leigh replied confidently. "I no longer have the weakness of traditional Devil Fruit powers."

Leigh observed the surprised expressions on the faces of the three Boa sisters and smiled. She understood that persuading Marigold and Sandersonia now wouldn't take much effort, considering the significant obstacle seastone and seawater posed to Devil Fruit users.

Hancock, however, had different feelings. It was evident she didn't like Rifan and his influence over Leigh. But in Leigh's mind, Hancock would eventually become a member of the Black Pearl Pirates, despite her reservations.

Leigh continued, "Rifan used his special ability on me. Now, I can swim and even take a bath without worry." Leigh too, felt a longing for a simple bath, a luxury she couldn't enjoy after gaining her Devil Fruit powers.

Marigold, looking at the broken Giant Polearm in the corner, sighed. "So, Rifan gave you three gifts?" she said, her tone a mix of awe and envy. "If you consider this the third gift, then yes," Leigh replied, touching the back of her head with a smile. "Rifan really takes care of you."

Sandersonia shook her head in amazement at Rifan's generosity. Their venture at sea hadn't yielded any traditional treasure, but in terms of power and influence, it was the most significant gain they had experienced in years.

Hancock, who had been silent for a while, finally spoke. "Leigh, if I agree with Rifan and make the Kuja Pirates his allies, will he give us the same gifts he gave you?"

There was a tinge of envy in Hancock's voice. She desired power and, for some reason, didn't want Leigh to receive more from Rifan than she did.

"Yes, Leigh, if the Kuja Pirates become subordinate to the Black Pearl Pirates," Sandersonia added, her curiosity evident, "will Rifan provide Germa 66 exoskeletons for all of our fighters? Will he make all of us immune to seawater and seastone?"

Leigh hesitated. "I don't know about the exoskeletons, but according to Rifan, they are a rare resource. He can't provide them for everyone.

However, he's willing to grant such power to snake-hime. The immunity

to seawater and seastone, too."

Leigh understood deep down that Rifan couldn't distribute Germa 66 exoskeletons to every member of their crew. If he did, he could easily recruit large pirate groups as subordinates.

Leigh gently caressed the tattoo of the Black Pearl Pirates on her chest, realizing that this power was exclusive to those marked with the symbol. Marigold and Sandersonia seemed to accept the situation, resigned to the fact that the Kuja Pirates would soon become a subsidiary group of the Black Pearl Pirates. Hancock, after Leigh's explanation, placed her hands on her face, wearing an intoxicated smile.

"Rifan, he's thinking of me too," Hancock whispered, her expression revealing her bliss.

"By the way, Leigh, how did Rifan implant the Germa 66 exoskeleton in you? And how did you gain immunity to seawater and seastone? Did Rifan use something like the G Virus strengthening potion on you?"

Marigold inquired, her curiosity piqued.

Leigh shook her head. "No, it's not..."

"What was that like?" Driven by curiosity, Marigold obviously did not intend to give up asking.

"This... I'm not very clear either," Leigh said, hesitating. "Rifan just left something on me."

"Left something on you?" Hancock's frown deepened immediately upon hearing Leigh's words. Certain indecent images appeared in her mind for no reason.

"Well, it's actually Rifan who left the tattoo of the Black Pearl Pirates on my body. Rifan seems to be able to provide me with some power through the tattoo. As for how it works, I don't know much about it," Leigh said, finally relenting to the sisters' insistent expressions. She slowly took off

the cheongsam on her body, revealing the pirate tattoo on her chest.

"Is this the tattoo of the Black Pearl Pirates?" Sandersonia asked, a hint of annoyance in her voice.

"Although Rifan is here to give you power, Leigh, you are a member of the Kuja Pirates after all. It's really inappropriate to have tattoos of other pirates on your body like this."

"Sister, forget it. He didn't really take Leigh away. He's just trying to give her strength. However, what is Rifan's ability that allows him to empower others through tattoos? And even if he wants to take Leigh away, those of us who have been favored by him will have no way to stop it."

"Right big sister?"

"Big Sister?"

Marigold turned to look at Hancock, and saw that she was staring at the pirate tattoo on Leigh's chest.

"Um, Snake-hime, do you have any questions?" Leigh felt a chill rising from the bottom of her heart as she was stared at by Hancock, who seemed strangely intense at this moment.

"Leigh, tell me, did you willingly offer your body to Rifan?" Hancock's voice was low but menacing. "Otherwise, why would he choose to have your tattoo in such a private place?"

"Wha-?!" Leigh froze in place, forgetting how to answer for a moment.

Black Pearl.

Rifan's personal consultation room.

Gion slowly opened her eyes, propped herself up suspiciously, and looked around instinctively.

Then she was attracted by 'Charlotte Smoothie,' who was dancing provocatively at the center of the room.

At the feet of 'Smoothie', all her clothes were still messily placed.

"Charlotte Smoothie?!" Gion became wary immediately, thinking she was caught by Smoothie.

"Calm down, Vice Admiral Gion."

At this time, Hina, who took off her dark red suit and only wrapped a bath towel around her body rushed forward to stop Gion from attacking 'Smoothie.'

"Hina? Have you been captured too? Wait, that black threshold was made by your ability?"

Gion glanced at Hina before focusing on 'Smoothie' again who continued dancing on a black pole and asked in great confusion.

"It was indeed created by Hina. Besides, Hina wasn't captured, and neither were you, Vice Admiral Gion. Look—" Hina pointed to the opposite side of 'Smoothie.'

Gion looked along Hina's hand and saw a very familiar man. "Rifan?!"

Gion blinked, a gleam of hope in her eyes. "Could it be... did you capture Charlotte Smoothie? Did you force her to dance like this?"

"You misunderstood, Gion. It seems that petrification has made your head unclear," Rifan said. "The Smoothie in front of you is not the real Smoothie but a transformation by Nojiko."

"Petrification?" Gion frowned, puzzled. "That's right, Gion Vice Admiral.

We were hit by Empress Hancock's Slave Arrow earlier..."

Rifan explained the situation, and Hina filled in the gaps, detailing the events before Gion's petrification.

Of course, in order to temporarily preserve the power of Munch-Munch Fruit to Marine, Rifan just explained to Hina and the others that the petrification effect was lifted by Hancock.

Chapter 251: For the Sake of

Intelligence, Gion Is Going All

Out!

"So that's what happened..." Gion nodded slightly. After sorting out her thoughts, she solemnly looked at Rifan and 'Charlotte Smoothie,' who had left the black threshold and come to Rifan's side to pose for him.

"Rifan, now that you've defeated Charlotte Smoothie."

"Why did you let them all go? That way, you can do whatever you want with them. Even though Nojiko can mimic Smoothie and the others, enjoying them yourself might be more appealing. Plus, if you hand them over to the Marines afterward, your chances of becoming a Shichibukai will increase significantly."

As Gion contemplated, she realized she had missed Smoothie and the Kuja Pirates departing, which left her feeling uneasy. She was now trying her best to get some words out of Rifan.

Rifan, after signaling 'Smoothie' to stand behind him, replied, "You're quite mistaken, Gion. You've forgotten that I won't force women on me. Moreover, even if I capture Smoothie and the others and hand them over to the Marines. Do the Marines even dare to send them to Impel Down right now? Remember, you're currently preparing for a war with the Whitebeard Pirates. Unless you want to fight two Four Emperors simultaneously. Also, for your information, I can secure the position of Shichibukai even without capturing them. As for why I let them go, it's simply because I don't want to start a war with the Big Mom Pirates; that would be very troublesome. Even if I were to imprison or kill Smoothie and the others myself, would my Shichibukai position really be more stable? Gion, do you believe the Marines and the World Government would reward me with the Shichibukai position under such circumstances or take it away from me? After all, if they give me the

position, they might provoke a war with two of the Four Emperors."

Gion pursed her lips, understanding that Rifan's reasoning had its merits.

Releasing Smoothie and the others might indeed have been a better choice for both the Marines and Rifan.

"Then can you tell me, after Hina and I were petrified, did Mikita defeat Empress Hancock?" Gion inquired.

Although due to petrification, Gion lost part of his memory. But the fight between Mikita and Hancock, she still remembered.

So she wanted to know the outcome of the fight between Mikita and Hancock, especially considering if Mikita had defeated Hancock. This implied that at least three members of the Black Pearl Pirates possessed Shichibukai-level strength. If Gion had witnessed Chopper pushing Smoothie back onto her ship at the end, her attitude toward the Black Pearl Pirates would be even more serious.

But of course Rifan won't give her the answer she wants to hear without a price so he retorted, "You don't need to know about that. If you want to blame someone, blame yourself for getting charmed and petrified by the Empress. As a Vice Admiral candidate, you actually got petrified by a Shichibukai. Isn't that a little embarrassing? "

Rifan shook his head feeling the warmth from 'Smoothie' on both sides of his cheeks, and said to Gion.

"I just got careless, ok? Also I was weakened at that time..."

When Gion heard Rifan's words, she couldn't help but grumble inwardly and defended herself.

"Having said that, Rifan, you managed to convince Hancock to undo the petrification of Hina and me. You must have used your strength to make the Empress compromise,"

Rifan's mouth arched but remained silent, waving his hand at Gion. "Let's

not talk about it. Gion, now that you've recovered, can you please leave the room? As you can see, I have some important matters to discuss with Nojiko. If you don't plan to join, please leave."

After speaking, Rifan left through the secret door.

Gion lowered her head and sighed,

"What is this?" Upon lowering her head, she noticed various unknown liquids on her body. She touched it and smelled it, then raised her eyebrows and looked at Rifan with interest.

"Rifan, did you secretly lick my stone statue while I was being petrified?"

"Hmm? That's right," Rifan nodded without further explanation.

"It's really interesting. No wonder Hina chooses to take a bath. She must have suffered the same treatment."

"That's right," Rifan still didn't mention the Munch-Munch Fruit.

"Rifan, you would actually do these things to my stone statue... Could it be that the reason why you didn't take Hancock's position(Shichibukai) is because you want to keep me on your ship for a while longer?"

"Why do you think so, Gion?"

"After all, if I stay by your side for a longer period, you will have one more opportunity to continue sweetening me, and you will have more time to attack me."

"I'm sorry; I'm not a tea dolphin, and I'm not your licking dog! I don't want to replace Hancock; I just hope I can confront her in the future.

Although you're very beautiful, you're still far from Hancock."

"Rifan, if you're deliberately having Nojiko serve you in my image, I'd be quite upset if you say that."

Gion smiled lightly and shook her head while looking at the black threshold erected beside her.

"How about this, Rifan. I can do a little dance using the black threshold."

"How about I dance a song for you and tell me what happened after Hina and I were petrified?"

As Gion moved toward the black threshold, her jacket slipped off and fell to the floor.

"Sorry, your price is too low, and I'm not interested. Besides, when Nojiko becomes like you, she will dance much better than you~"

Rifan shook his head lightly, looking at Gion directly, shamelessly.

"Is that so..." Gion pursed her lips, and as she observed Rifan's growing impatience, her mood became more serious. She understood Rifan's emotional changes, realizing that no one liked being constantly interrupted and questioned while trying to have some fun...

"Rifan, can't you really tell Hina and me, Vice Admiral Gion, what happened after we were petrified?"

At this point, Hina, who was watching on the side also joined her, asking for information, coming to Rifan's side. She took Rifan's hand and placed it on her thin waist, demonstrating bolder behaviour and more allure than Gion.

Gion discreetly nodded to Hina.

Unfortunately, Rifan still had no intention of revealing the truth.

"Even if it's you Hina, unfortunately, I'm not in the mood to recall it now.

I'd rather have fun than remember. Nojiko, since Gion Vice Admiral doesn't intend to leave, let's begin."

"It will also be a chance to experience the Long-Leg Tribe's women."

"Let's leave Gion Vice Admiral and Hina here to rest."

"Come on, Nojiko, we'll go to my private kitchen and make some juice while we're at it."

Rifan's interest wasn't solely in the emotional effect of squeezing fruit; he was genuinely curious about the quality of the smoothie brand juice that

satisfied so many guests invited by Big Mom.

However, he didn't want Hina and Gion, being Marines, to observe his and Nojiko's activities when it came to Nojiko using her Devil Fruit powers to mimic Smoothie.

Hina felt a sense of panic when Rifan was about to leave.

Hina, who has been completely obsessed with things between men and women, looks calm now.

But her heart has long longed to embrace Rifan!

Now she sees Rifan getting up and planning to leave.

She thought she made Rifan angry, so he planned to keep her in the personal consultation room.

Therefore, Hina quickly took Rifan's hand between her chest and said with pleading tone.

"Rifan... Please, please take Hina with you, okay?"

Hearing this, Rifan raised his eyebrows in surprise and looked at Hina.

After a moment of thought, Rifan shook his head. "Hina, you should rest. I'll come to you after having a private discussion and dealing with some private matters with Nojiko."

Rifan patted Hina on the shoulder, leaned on her ears and whispered that made her earlobe red, 'Don't worry, I will come and satisfy you alone~' then he removed his hand from her grasp, and left with Nojiko.

'Is he really going to leave Hina behind?'

'Could it be that he is really impatient?' Gion frowned, contemplating a solution. She realized the significance of the situation and that it would be more challenging to seek information if Rifan left at this point.

A little later, as Rifan was about to pass by, Gion instinctively reached out and grabbed Rifan's right hand.

"Gion, is there something else?" Rifan frowned and looked at Gion.

"That... Rifan, there shouldn't be a genuine sweet person inside the sweet stone statue, right?"

"No, it's better if you allow yourself to sweeten me for real."

"Then tell me if Mikita defeated Empress Hancock, okay?"

After Gion finished speaking, her body seemed to lose strength. Having said that, since the words have been spoken, Gion does not intend to take them back.

"If it's just sweetening, it's not a big deal. After all, you sweetened me while I was petrified. If you leave now, it will be even more challenging to obtain information later."

Thinking this, Gion's gaze became more determined.

"Rifan, just tell me if Mikita defeated Hancock. I can provide this opportunity. I genuinely mean it. As for your life principles, my actions won't contradict them. So, will you make an agreement with me, Rifan?"

Maybe you think that simply touching isn't such a beautiful thing.

Nevertheless, I didn't agree to give everything to you, and I didn't ask you to reveal everything after we were petrified. Presumably, the price is also reasonable."

With a charming smile, Gion buried her head in Rifan's arms while speaking. But knowing how to captivate a man, she pulled away Rifan's after a moment.

"Hey, Rifan, what do you think?" Gion laughed.

Chapter 252: A Dangerous

Agreement in Hina's Eyes; Gion

May Perish!

"That's an interesting topic. But speaking of agreement, I almost forgot."

"We have already made an agreement before, Gion," Rifan said, rubbing his nose, recalling the previous encounter as he spoke to Gion with a

smile on his face.

"Agreement?"

Gion blinked, looking a little puzzled.

"Hehe, women can really selectively restore memory. In that case, I have to remind you. Earlier, when Robin and Smoothie were fighting, we made an agreement to let Robin showcase her fighting abilities against Smoothie in front of your eyes. In return, you will let me do skin care on your whole body. Don't forget this point. At that time, Robin even demonstrated the ability of Conqueror's Haki in front of you. I haven't even asked you to increase the price in return for me. So, you must not choose to breach our agreement." Rifan patted Gion's shoulder and said.

"This... there is indeed such an agreement. I have not forgotten, and I will of course obey. However, Rifan, if you use skin care products, you will only use what you have in your hands. Are you sure you don't want to feel me with it?"

With a ruddy face, Gion raised her hand to Rifan's lips with a chuckle.

Obviously, it was intended to let Rifan use his mouth. Now that she has spoken out, Gion is now ready to go all out.

On the side, Hina looked at Gion's appearance and couldn't help showing a little worry between her brows. Although Gion is still only superficially exchanging her own welfare for information from Rifan, if it continues like this, Hina thinks that Gion will really sink and degenerate one day. After all, she herself came here step by step.

"Then how about you use this?" the corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he also raised his hand to touch Gion's red lips as he said that.

Rifan's move made Gion twitch her lips unpretentiously. She didn't think it would be a good thing if she used her mouth. After all, if you are not careful, it will really develop into an overly exaggerated situation.

Thinking about it, Gion subconsciously looked down at Rifan's lower abdomen.

"Forget it, I'm not in the mood to bargain with you, Gion, now. Since you are so persistent and want to know, I'll tell you, but when I get the time, please also pay the 'debt' owed to me properly," Rifan withdrew his hand on Gion's shoulder, paused, and continued, "Mikita didn't beat Hancock." Hearing this, Gion immediately frowned. "Mikita didn't defeat Hancock? But she clearly mastered the Conqueror's Haki. Before we were petrified, she clearly performed with ease when facing Hancock!"

"And Mikita is quite obsessed with you, Rifan. In her heart, your charm is far greater than that of Hancock. Let her not even be swayed by Hancock's Mero Mero Mellow. It's hard to imagine her being beaten by Hancock," Gion muttered, looking suspiciously into Rifan's eyes.

The current Gion is not the one she used to be when she didn't understand Conqueror's Haki. After learning what Conqueror's Haki means from the senior Marine, she pays particular attention to Rifan, who holds Conqueror's Haki.

And after witnessing Mikita conqueror haki, her attention to Mikita naturally became higher. If it is said that Mikita will be influenced by Hancock's charm, Gion may also believe that Hancock can defeat Mikita more easily.

The truth, however, is that Mikita was only initially seduced by Hancock's charm. But after that, Mikita blocked the charm from Hancock once by relying on her love and respect for Rifan in her firm heart.

"Don't think I'm lying to you, Gion. What I can tell you clearly is, I came halfway and I beat Hancock on my own. Of course, Mikita didn't lose," Rifan explained.

Rifan understands that information such as him defeating Hancock is of

little value to Gion.

After all, his previous performances have proved his strength, and it is almost a certainty that he can beat Hancock.

Even when the intelligence did not reach Gion's prediction, even if Gion is willing to use more means to please Rifan, she may not be sincere.

So Rifan also has no interest in enjoying this kind of advanced welfare that does not have a sincere heart.

Therefore, facing Gion's proposal, Rifan agreed nonchalantly.

"So that's what happened. You did it yourself..." Gion pursed her lips, showing a disappointed expression just as Rifan thought.

"Have a good rest, Gion. You'll be on my ship for a while anyway, won't you? Maybe you will still get more information, but it's not certain,"

Rifan smiled lightly at Gion. Then he continued to lead 'Smoothie', who was transformed by Nojiko, and planned to leave the consulting room.

"Rifan, can Hina go together? Anyway, you have given the information.

Hina won't ask any more questions," Hina took a step forward and hugged Rifan's arm again.

Rifan turned his head helplessly. But when he saw Hina's face was rosy.

And through the arm that was close to Hina's chest, Rifan could also feel Hina's faster heartbeat.

Thinking of Hina's performance since she fell, Rifan now knows that Hina is already emotional now.

"Well, Hina. You go to your room and wait for me. After I talk to Nojiko about some more private matters, I'll come to you. At that time, you alone will be enough," Rifan raised his hand to stroke Hina's hair and said gently.

"Alone?"

Hina blinked, and thinking that she could finally hug Rifan by herself.

Her whole body could not help but tremble. To know. In addition to Hina completely surrendering herself to the previous "small fights," she can't hold Rifan alone. The rest of the time, every time she hugs Rifan, there are other people present.

"Rifan, this is an agreement," Hina knows that Rifan respects the promise. So she wanted to make sure with Rifan excitement on her face.

"Of course, this is our agreement."

"Do you now feel relieved?"

"Yes, Hina understands," the corners of Hina's mouth rose slightly.

"Rifan, Hina will be waiting for you."

At this moment. Hina is as devout as a wife who sends her husband away to work.

Gion on the side saw this scene.

After finally calming down, her mood became complicated again.

For a moment, she don't know how to evaluate Hina's behaviour.

After Rifan and Nojiko left.

Gion looked at Hina, who was happily running into the dressing room next door to choose beautiful clothes. After some hesitation, she stepped forward and asked:

"Hina, isn't your attitude towards Rifan too close now?"

"Gion Vice Admiral!" Hina was taken aback, "It should be okay for Hina to do this, after all, Rifan is going to become Shichibukai!"

"That's right, but he's a pirate after all."

"But... but what Gion Vice Admiral is doing now is not much different from Hina's."

"Hina, I don't want to blame you, but I feel that you seem to really like Rifan now. Hina, if something happens to Rifan in the future, as a Marine, you will always have to say goodbye to him."

Speaking of this, Gion seemed particularly solemn.

That's right, Rifan is indeed going to become Shichibukai now.

But Gion, who knows some secret information inside the Marine and the World Government, knows that Rifan cannot be Shichibukai forever.

Not to mention whether Rifan will do something that will cause him to be removed from Shichibukai by the World Government and Marine like Crocodile.

Only after the success of the second batch of Pacifistas researched by Vegapunk, Rifan may also be deprived of the Shichibukai's position.

At that time, the Marine is going to part ways with Rifan after all.

Therefore, Gion didn't want to see Hina sinking further into Rifan's claw.

After all, right now, Gion feels that the connection between Hina and Rifan has gradually become more than just a physical connection.

It seems that even in terms of spirit, Hina is gradually thinking about Rifan.

"This..."

Hearing Gion's words, Hina fell into a long silence.

"At least, now Rifan and Marine are standing together, Gion Vice Admiral."

"Since this is the case, it is also possible to hug Rifan."

"Also, Hina may be able to ask for more things when she hugs Rifan."

After a long time, Hina raised her head and looked at Gion seriously.

"Sigh! Since you said that, I have nothing more to say."

"It's just Hina, I hope you can at least understand that you are different from Rifan on a spiritual level."

Gion shook her head and sighed.

"Hina understands."

"Gion Vice Admiral, if nothing else."

"I will go first."

Hina found a very beautiful college-style clothing and planned to leave the consultation room and go to her room.

"Wait, Hina!"

"Is there anything else, Gion-san?"

"Well, I want to ask, are you really that comfortable when you are with Rifan? Did it really feel that good?"

Gion thought about Hina's madness for Rifan that she had seen before.

And now Hina's nostalgia for Rifan.

Finally, she asked out the doubts in her heart.

Since It's hard for her to imagine.

Hina, who was originally cold and even hated men, will become what she is now.

After a little silence, Hina said with rosy cheeks: "Gion Vice Admiral, Rifan, because of his strength and medical treatment, he is very knowledgeable about the human body's structure.

"He knows how to make a woman feel satisfied."

"At least, at least when Hina and Rifan embrace each other, I feel really happy... kya!"

Hina said that in the end, even her neck had turned red.

What she didn't say, though, was that Rifan once commented on her, saying that her sex drive is more than other women.

It is said that she is cold on the outside, but once the valve inside is opened, she will become uncontrollably passionate.

And now.

Hina has also gradually believed in Rifan's statement.

After all,

She was indeed more enthusiastic than Nojiko in this regard.

Even at night without Rifan's company.

She also has trouble falling asleep many times thinking of Rifan.

Even in sleep.

Rifan often appears in her dreams, and she dreams of Rifan gently stroking her cheek and her body.

"That's why please be very careful."

"If you don't want to be like Hina."

"Please also treat it solemnly when completing the agreement with Rifan."

Hina seemed to think of something, took a deep breath, looked at Gion, and said.

"Hina, is there something wrong with my agreement with Rifan?"

Gion noticed Hina's expression and heard Hina's words.

Her expression immediately became serious.

"Gion Vice Admiral, Rifan is really very knowledgeable about the human body's structure."

"For massage, he also uses Nico Robin's Flower-Flower Fruit."

"When he is applying skin care products for you, I think you will experience far more joy than before."

"If, if you're not careful, maybe you can't help but sink down like Hina..."

As Hina spoke, her whole body shook.

It's as if she was reminiscing about the treatment she got from Rifan.

"Really... really so exaggerated?"

Gion looked at Hina like this.

Her expression immediately became a little flustered.

She thought she just made an agreement with Rifan with a low degree of difficulty.

But listening from Hina,

It seems that this will evolve into a promise that if you are not careful, you will lose yourself.

"Anyway, anyway, Gion Vice Admiral, please be careful."

"Hina will go first."

Hina nodded heavily at Gion, opened the door, and walked out of the consultation room to her room.

Gion looked at Hina's back.

After a moment of involuntary silence.

For a while.

She just shook her head and walked into the shower room next to the consultation room with a slightly worried expression.

Going to clean her body of saliva from Rifan's Munch-Munch Fruit.

At the same time.

The other side.

Rifan's private kitchen.

"Captain Rifan, how does it feel to have a glass of juice made with the ability of squeeze devil fruit?"

Nojiko touched her face and returned to her appearance, looked at Rifan in front of her, and said with a smile on her face.

"It's not bad. Sure enough, Smoothie's energy has a bonus to making juice."

"I just don't know what kind of juice she made using her devil fruit ability from animals and human bodies."

"Could it be really delicious?"

Rifan nodded and said after taking a sip of "Smoothie" juice that combines various fruits and vegetables.

"Actually, I'm also quite curious about this aspect."

"Then Captain Rifan, it's time for me to use my fruit-squeezing ability on

you~"

Nojiko raised the corner of her mouth and stretched out her hands to Rifan after turning into Smoothie.

Chapter 253: Almost Squeezed

Dry by Smoothie!

Hours later, Hina's personal room, she walked back and forth in the room, looking towards the door from time to time. She was waiting for Rifan, who had not arrived yet.

At this moment, she had already changed into the preppy girls' uniform she had brought from the dressing room of the consultation room earlier. Her grim, sexy face, matched with the youthful and beautiful college-style uniform, added a touch of lovely flavor. The snow-white thighs exposed under the extremely high skirt revealed Hina's original sexiness. She was such a superb beauty. In order to wait for Rifan, a man who was clearly with another woman, she even chose not to lock the door and waited wholeheartedly for Rifan's arrival.

But, although the door was not locked, she was not worried about the sudden intrusion of men other than Rifan. After all, in the huge Black Pearl. Only Rifan, the captain, had access to the women's bedroom and his various exclusive private rooms.

Their women's bedrooms and various private equipment rooms were built on the first floor. The other men's bedrooms and equipment rooms were built on another floor.

"Why isn't Rifan here yet? Hurry up!"

A few more minutes passed, and Rifan still didn't come. Hina pursed her lips and looked towards the door. Perhaps, because of the thought of being able to have Rifan alone, at this moment, Hina yearned for Rifan's arrival more than any other time.

On this, she actually felt something wrong in her heart. Just as Gion had worried, her emotional connection seemed to have been affected by the physical connection. The relationship in her heart, originally based on the physical aspect, had gradually evolved into a real affection for Rifan. However, even though she had noticed her changing feelings for Rifan, before leaving the Black Pearl, she had subconsciously tried not to dwell on the position between herself and Rifan.

Suddenly, with a creak, Hina's door was pushed open.

"Rifan!"

Hina looked in surprise and saw Rifan. The complex emotions brought up by Gion's words disappeared after seeing Rifan. Now, the only thing left in Hina's heart was her deep affection for Rifan!

But, upon seeing Rifan entering her room and leaning on the door frame, a hint of doubt crossed Hina's face.

"Rifan, what's wrong with you?"

"Why do you look so tired?" Hina walked quickly to Rifan's side, pulled his hand into the room, and closed and locked the door.

"It's nothing; it's just my first time experiencing the power of squeezing devil fruit and it made me a little overwhelmed." Rifan thought of the scene where Nojiko used the squeeze's powers earlier and couldn't help but twitch the corner of his mouth. He had never thought that being 'squeezed' could be so exhausting. It brought him ultimate pleasure but also drained him of a significant amount of energy!

Furthermore, after Nojiko had transformed into Smoothie's body, it seemed that her basic abilities had become much stronger. Her skills, patience, and even her body's capabilities had improved significantly. The combination of her enhanced abilities and the Squeeze's powers made her combat prowess skyrocket. Rifan had a tough time defeating

the current Nojiko. In fact, he had consumed almost double the stamina he used to deal with her. And Rifan realized that if Nojiko herself were to use the Squeeze fruit, she would be even more formidable.

Rifan took out a stamina-restoring pill from his medical bag and swallowed it.

"Rifan, are you really okay?" Hina looked at Rifan's slightly tired face lying on the bed, concerned.

"No problem; this fatigue is nothing compared to a real battle."

"Hina, you understand that in a real battle, one's life is in danger at any moment, and there's always a risk of injury and pain. But fighting with Nojiko is different; it's more about pleasure than danger. You must understand what I mean." Rifan smiled and pulled Hina into his arms.

Hina, unlike Nojiko, didn't have the same physical capabilities. Even in his current state, Rifan was confident he could handle Hina, but Gion's words had affected her.

She was concerned that Rifan might one day go against the interests of the Marines and the World Government, jeopardizing his Shichibukai position and their relationship.

"It's nice to be able to hold you like this," she said, leaning her head against Rifan's arms. After a moment, she blushed and added playfully,

"Rifan, it's nice to be able to hold you like this."

Hearing this, Rifan couldn't help but raise his eyebrows. "This woman might have actually fallen for me."

He had initially believed that their relationship was purely transactional, with each of them taking what they wanted. However, seeing Hina's expressions and hearing her words, Rifan began to suspect there might be something more to her feelings.

"Rifan, after you become Shichibukai, will you always stay as a

Shichibukai?" Hina suddenly asked.

"Why are you asking this all of a sudden, Hina?"

"Because, if you remain Shichibukai, Hina will have a reason to be by your side all the time."

"Do you want to be by my side all the time?"

Hina responded with a resolute nod. "Yes, I do."

Rifan couldn't help but tighten his grip on Hina, realizing that she really had fallen for him. Their complex relationship had taken an unexpected turn, and Rifan couldn't help but ponder the implications.

Just as Rifan was contemplating how to respond to Hina's question, he heard a series of incredibly steady breaths coming from Hina in his arms. He looked down and saw that she had closed her eyes and drifted off to sleep.

"Seems like she's worked herself too hard," Rifan thought, shaking his head. He got up and gently covered Hina with a sheet. Her falling asleep at this moment was in line with his own wishes, as he was uncertain about how to answer her question. He knew that it was only a matter of time before he stepped down from his Shichibukai position.

"Sleep well, Hina. At least for now, the Marines and the Black Pearl Pirates can coexist peacefully. As for the future... even if the Marines and the Black Pearl Pirates become opposing factions, just know that won't harm you."

Rifan lowered his head and lightly kissed Hina's forehead, then turned to look towards the door. An air door appeared where there was previously empty space, and Kalifa, dressed in a suit and uniform, stood beside it.

"Kalifa, what's the matter?" Rifan inquired.

Kalifa replied, "There are certain matters that need to be reported to you, Boss. Gion wants to use a den-den mushi to send timed contact to Naval

Headquarters, as was previously agreed. However, earlier, we encountered Smoothie from Big Mom's Pirates and Hancock from the Kuja Pirates. Both Mikita and Robin displayed extremely strong combat abilities in front of Gion and Hina. So I felt it was necessary to contact you before Gion reported this matter to the Naval Headquarters."

Rifan acknowledged Kalifa's information and said, "It's your responsibility to allow Gion to communicate with Naval Headquarters. However, there must be members of the Black Pearl Pirates present to monitor her during the conversation to prevent any actions that could harm us."

Kalifa then picked up clothes from a hanger and approached Rifan, using her Bubble Fruit powers to assist him in cleaning up any sweat stains. She helped him put on his clothes, ensuring that they were in perfect order.

"After all, it's in line with our previous agreement," Rifan explained.

"I understand. I'll monitor Gion and talk to Naval Headquarters from now on." After Kalifa put the coat on Rifan, she took a step back and said to him.

"That's not necessary, it just so happens that I have to find Gion to fulfill our previous agreement."

"So you can leave it to me to spy on her talking to Naval Headquarters."

Rifan shook his head and said, then he stepped through the air door that Kalifa opened to the cabin aisle.

Kalifa naturally followed closely behind Rifan.

"Boss, that Marine Hina, what are you going to do with her?"

"She seems to like you, Boss very much now."

"Based on your character, Boss, for a woman who likes you and has a certain relationship with you, you should take her with you right?"

On the way.

Kalifa asked Rifan while leading the way for him.

"Kalifa, you really understand me."

"After all, I'm your secretary, and it's my job to observe the situation around you."

"You are indeed an excellent secretary."

"Thank you Boss for the compliment, so should I treat Miss Hina as an important potential crew member?"

Rifan replied, "It might be challenging to have Hina as a crew member. While she has developed feelings for me, her strong attachment to her Marine identity cannot be ignored. Her past actions and affiliations also suggest that, given the right opportunity, she could return to the Marines. I doubt we can easily change her course."

Kalifa understood Rifan's perspective and agreed, "You're right, boss. She's quite weak when it comes to her inner conflicts. If we don't take her under our wing, it's possible that her life could be in danger due to her Marine responsibilities. For example, in the upcoming war between Naval Headquarters and the Whitebeard Pirates, her abilities might place her at risk. And there's a certain possibility that she will fall there."

Kalifa paused for a moment and calmly presented her analysis to Rifan.

Chapter 254: Kalifa perfect plan

for Rifan!

"That's really a problem," Rifan muttered.

"Do you have any suggestions, Kalifa?" Rifan frowned and asked.

Although Hina is not a companion, he now knows how much she likes him. So Rifan will not sit idly by Hina's safety. Moreover, Rifan doesn't want to lose Hina, who is such an excellent nighttime communication partner.

"Perhaps we can use the G virus strengthening agent on her body," Kalifa

suggested calmly, pushing up her glasses.

"Using the G virus strengthening potion on her?" Rifan exclaimed, "Kalifa, are you kidding me? You should know what this entails, or do you have any special ideas?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and looked at Kalifa with interest. Based on his knowledge of Kalifa, he knew that she wouldn't suggest this without a good reason. As his secretary, Kalifa always came up with solutions that benefited Rifan, whether it was related to the Black Pearl Pirates' affairs, or Rifan's personal hobbies and life preferences.

Kalifa nodded slightly, leaned in closer to Rifan's ear, and whispered, "Boss, the difference between that Marine, Hina, and other Marines is that she has a substantial intimate relationship with you. We can use this to our advantage. After strengthening Hina with the G virus, we can tell her it's because you've been together and that you want to share some of your power with her. The Marines and the World Government won't know the specifics of your ability. If they have doubts, they'll have to accept the answers we provide. Perhaps, to confirm this answer, they'll allow you to communicate with more attractive Marines and agents, and you'll enjoy more benefits."

Rifan was pleasantly surprised by the suggestion and whispered back, "Kalifa, you are truly resourceful, and you've come up with an ingenious plan. While Marine may not send female Marines my way, the World Government will definitely send people for testing."

Hearing this, Kalifa smiled charmingly and continued, "Boss, I have another proposal. Given your intimate relationship with Hina, we can attribute her increased strength to your closeness. Let the outside world know that they can gain significant power through sex with you. This could lead to more opportunities for you to enjoy the company of

different women, perhaps even enticing Miss Gion who is waiting to meet you right now."

With her proposal complete, Kalifa took a step back, pushed her glasses, and maintained her smile.

Rifan was initially taken aback by Kalifa's bold ideas but then praised her, "Kalifa, I'm fortunate to have a secretary like you. I've decided; we'll follow your plan. I'm curious to see if the Marine and World Government will be fooled."

Rifan's main purpose was to witness the amusing scene of Marine and the World Government falling for the ruse. While he might take advantage of any beautiful Marines or spies sent his way, he also wanted to feed false information to fool them. Rifan knew that both the Marine and the World Government were eager to learn the truth about his Devil Fruit abilities. Therefore, he intended to provide them with a reference, explaining that the strength of Black Pearl Pirates was due to his ability to share power and practice experience through the tattoos he'd left on his crew.

Additionally, the enhanced abilities of female crew members were attributed to their intimacy with him. Rifan believed that this information might entice some individuals to seek out his tattoos.

At this point, Rifan considered Hina's situation and contemplated giving her a tattoo and injections of G virus strengthening drugs while she was incapacitated. He wondered if the pain from the G virus strengthening agent could be masked to some extent by the intimacy between them.

However, he decided to discuss this with Hina when they have fun next time.

Rifan continued to walk behind Kalifa while touching his chin.

'In terms of the rapid increase in strength of the members of the Black Pearl Pirates, this can be used to explain it,' he pondered.

'However, I can use multiple Devil Fruit abilities at the same time. It seems that it cannot be attributed to the same ability. After all, Blackbeard Teach doesn't have the tattoo of the Black Pearl Pirates on his body, but he also has the ability of the Dark Fruit. It seems that it is not only necessary to fabricate a 'shared fruit' but also to fabricate a 'replicated fruit.'

'If asked by the Marines and World Government, it can be said that I have the power of two Devil Fruits.:

'Blackbeard's Dark Fruit, Nami's Thunder Fruit, and Nojiko's Clone-Clone Fruit are all copied by me by copy devil fruit. Anyway, that guy Blackbeard can control two Devil Fruits. If I have one more, the Marines and World Government can understand...' Rifan thought to himself.

Having said that, Rifan didn't think about asking the Marines; he had to be prepared to reveal all the things he made up when the time came. He could choose to tell the reasons he had prepared and let the Marine and World Government officials guess.

"Captain Rifan, we are here," Kalifa's voice brought Rifan back from his thoughts.

"Captain Rifan, Vice Admiral Gion is inside," she continued.

"Then let's come in," Rifan replied.

Kalifa took out the key to the massage room shared by the female crew from her skirt pocket and opened the door with her hand raised.

"Rifan, you are finally here," Gion greeted him with a smile as she was wrapped in a white towel, pulling Rifan into the room.

"Are you sure you're ready?"

Rifan asked as he looked up and down at Gion and the various skincare products for beauty and body activation were placed on the counter beside him with great interest.

"After all, I still owe you two promises, Rifan."

"In order not to break the contract with the Marines and become a dishonest person in your mind, I can only actively complete the agreement," Gion explained.

Gion then pointed to the massage trousers and said with a smile, "How about it, Rifan? You can change, and we can fulfill our first agreement."

Hearing this, Rifan shrugged and said, "Gion, your talking nonsense."

"Why do you say that, Rifan?" Gion inquired.

"Gion, didn't you say you want the whole body? If you put on this thing, it shouldn't be considered the whole body."

Gion looked at the clothes she had prepared for Rifan and then at Rifan himself before sighing. She had anticipated that Rifan might reject it, as it didn't fit his style of taking advantage of others.

She reached out to Rifan's collar, but Rifan grabbed her arm. "Let me go first, Gion."

"You want to do it first?" Gion asked.

"That's right. Now that you've taken off the Marine uniform on your body, it's just time for you to see the massage skills I've honed," Rifan said with a smile, pointing to the massage table.

"Lie down and as I massage you, you can call the Marines," he suggested.

"In this way, you can also save some time."

Gion could only nod in agreement, looking at Rifan who was quietly eyeing her, specifically the white towel on her body.

As soon as the towel left her body, a tempting scene was shown to Rifan.

"As expected, your fucking sexy Gion," Rifan remarked. "Then please lie down here; after your session is over, I still have to go and teach Robin and the others."

Hearing his praise and eyes that want to 'devour' her, Gion's face was red

from shyness.

Although she was prepared, she still couldn't hide her shyness being stared up like a prey.

Gion climbed onto the platform, showing her snow-white back in front of Rifan, and chuckled to hide her embarrassment and said to change the topic.

"Rifan, may I ask if the class you are talking about is a serious class?

Besides, speaking of being tall or something, I'm probably not as good as Charlotte Smoothie in your mind right now."

Chapter 255: Kalifa's Motherhood

Explodes!

"Smoothie is indeed tall, but you Gion is not bad either. I believe that you also have your own advantages that Smoothie does not possess. As for the class or something, it is naturally a serious class," Rifan responded.

Rifan wasn't in a hurry to use the skincare products. Instead, he placed his hands on Gion's back. As he caressed his finger on her back, Gion's body couldn't help but tremble slightly. Fortunately, Rifan did not make any excessive moves. He was simply helping her relax her nerves in a professional manner. Gradually, Gion also relaxed her body and began to enjoy the massage.

Kalifa, who was nearby, gently pushed her glasses. Familiar with Rifan, she understood that he would do more than just a regular body massage. Once Gion's back was done, she would experience what Rifan referred to as his "special technique."

'However, in Gion's case, Boss probably wouldn't 'massage' her to the same level as with Nojiko. This was because Gion didn't really want to have any intimate involvement with boss,' Kalifa thought to herself.

Just as her thoughts started to drift, Rifan suddenly turned her head and

said, "Kalifa, could you come to my consulting room? I keep some body-conditioning ointments I recently made in the medicine cabinet. I noticed that Ms. Gion has some minor issues with her body, and she might need to use that ointment."

"Ointment," Kalifa nodded, "I understand." With that, she opened the door and left. Using her Door-Door Fruit ability out of Gion's view, she went directly to the nearby consultation room.

She found the ointment that Rifan had mentioned. However, when she read the instructions on the side of the ointment, Kalifa's expression instantly turned odd. "Treatment oil? It can make infertile women give birth...? Experimental stage? Do they really need human experiments? Is Gion the boss's guinea pig? Could he have made it especially for her after making an agreement with Gion? But why make her give birth? Does the boss want to drink her breast milk?"

Kalifa had the unsettling notion that Rifan was using Gion like a cow, extracting fresh "Gion milk" every morning. She felt an odd sympathy for Gion.

That being said, Kalifa was also curious about how Gion would react when she learned the truth. "Such a scenario would be very interesting. If the boss actually drinks the product and Gion finds out about it, her reaction would certainly be entertaining. However, the boss might not actually drink it, and even if he did, he might not inform Gion."

Kalifa contemplated how to make her boss drink the product and let Gion discover the truth. "Tsk, tsk it's truly bizarre that he created something like this. If it works, it could be a boon for women who struggle to conceive. That being said, Gion will leave eventually. Does the boss plan to use this on all the female crew members of the Black Pearl Pirates?" Kalifa furrowed her brows and muttered to herself, worrying that as a

member of the Black Pearl Pirates, Rifan might secretly use the product on her, even though she didn't have any children. "What if this unexpectedly enables even the most unlikely couples to have children?" Kalifa's thoughts began to take an odd turn. The idea of Rifan drinking the product she had created made her uneasy yet strangely excited. "If the boss truly consumed what I produced, it would be like he's my child. This feeling makes me curious."

But soon, Kalifa realized something was amiss. "Strange, what's wrong with me? Initially, I wanted to avoid any significant contact with the boss. Why am I now willing to let Rifan taste what I've produced? This must be some form of maternal instinct, but it feels unusual."

She considered whether her attitude had changed because she was accustomed to the crew or if she was influenced by Nojiko, who had taken on her role. "I shouldn't end up like Nojiko in the future."

Kalifa picked up Rifan's newly developed oil and fell into deep thought. After a while, she shook her head and made her way back to her workplace. "I'll just follow my instincts. After all, there's no escaping the boss in the future."

Kalifa murmured to herself.

On the other side, where Rifan and Gion are located, Gion asked Rifan cautiously, "Rifan, are you using some unusual substances on me?"

Rifan reassured her, "Don't worry, Gion. You can trust the medicines I've developed. So far, none of the medications and treatments I've researched for the benefit of the human body have proven harmful."

With nimble fingers, Rifan worked on Gion's back, offering a warm smile.

Gion frowned slightly, still not entirely at ease with Rifan's intentions.

However, considering her current situation, she had to let go of some of her concerns.

"Rifan, you mentioned earlier that you would help Robin with a serious class. Are you planning to help her with her training?" Gion asked.

Rifan's smile deepened, and he replied, "Why, do you want to gather more information? What do you have to offer in exchange this time, Gion?"

Gion let out a quiet sigh and said, "Rifan, even if I ask a few questions, can't it be for free? With my current condition, I can't promise to engage in activities I'm not comfortable with. Even if I did, it wouldn't be enjoyable for me, would it?"

Rifan raised an eyebrow and responded, "You know me quite well, Gion."

"Forget it, it doesn't hurt to tell you a little bit."

Rifan gave in, and he continued, "I am indeed helping Robin with her training. She didn't gain her current abilities for nothing."

When Gion received Rifan's response, a smile appeared on her face.

"Could you tell me what aspect of her abilities you're helping her enhance?"

"Speaking of which, you are actually able to use the power of Flower-Flower Fruit, and naturally you can also give some help to its ability to develop fruit."

"Does it mean that you want to continue to help her develop Flower-Flower Fruit?"

"No, she has already developed Flower-Flower Fruit to a considerable extent.

"So, you're going to help her develop her Haki?"

"Her Armament Haki has reached her limit."

"As for Conqueror's Haki... it stands to reason that it has no way to develop enhancements through training."

"But you, Rifan, can let Mikita and you also master powerful Conqueror's

Haki."

"... I'm starting to think that you've mastered how to help your partner train their Conqueror's Haki. "

"Or, are you going to help Robin with her Observation Haki?"

Rifan remained silent. He understood the unique power of Haki and its potential implications.

He didn't intend to say that Robin only lacked an "intermediate Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll" from awakening advanced Conqueror's and Conqueror's infusion.

And Robin's Observation Haki.

It has already reached the top level, reaching the level of being able to predict the future.

If Marine or other enemies know that Robin's Conqueror's Haki has reached this level.

Their attitude will definitely change a lot when they face off against Robin.

The difficulty Robin faces when confronting enemies may also increase. therefore.

Unless Robin's power has reached an absolute level, the Black Pearl Pirates' power has reached an absolute level.

Otherwise, Rifan did not intend to easily disclose Robin's information to Gion.

If they want to know the strength of Robin's Haki, unless Robin's opponent uses his own strength to test it out.

Rifan gave a small smile and evaded her question. "I appreciate your curiosity, but you know I won't provide answers to your questions."

Hearing it, Gion understood that Rifan was not willing to share too much information about Robin's abilities so she stopped her questions.

With her chin resting on her hands, she relaxed on the massage table under Rifan's skilled touch. The tension in her muscles gradually dissolved, and even the hidden injuries from her training started to heal. As she sighed contentedly, she spoke again, "Rifan, it's a pity you became a pirate. Your advanced techniques could have made a successful massage parlour. I'd be a regular customer."

Gion sighed while speaking.

She was also thinking about how to pry Rifan's mouth open and get more information, or change another question.

But she didn't expect Rifan to answer her.

Rifan chuckled, "Well, I suppose I had a different calling. But since Robin will use what I taught her later anyway. I can reveal a little bit about what I was teaching her."

"To be honest, I saw potential in taijutsu in Robin."

"So I've been busy helping Robin practise martial arts recently."

Gion raised her eyebrows, and turned to Rifan in surprise.

And with her movements, the beautiful pair in front of her also appeared in front of Rifan.

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised.

Taking advantage of the situation, he raised his hand and grasped the two big melons in front of Gion.

this touch.

Immediately, the doubt that Gion was about to escape just now turned into an exclamation.

Although Gion is mentally prepared.

But her body shuddered from pleasure she didn't know exist.

And it made Gion speechless for a while.

It was only after Gion got used to it that she was able to talk to Rifan

more calmy.

"Rifan, I don't quite understand why you're teaching Robin martial arts. Shouldn't her strength be primarily based on her Devil Fruit abilities and Haki?" Gion asked, still blushing.

At that moment, Gion couldn't help but think of how effortlessly Robin had used her devil fruit ability and Haki to defeat Smoothie easily.

Chapter 256: Akainu and Aokiji's

Surprise!

"Rifan, I don't quite understand why you're teaching Robin martial arts. Shouldn't her strength be primarily based on her Devil Fruit abilities and Haki?" Gion asked, still blushing.

At that moment, Gion couldn't help but think of how effortlessly Robin had used her devil fruit ability and Haki to defeat Smoothie easily.

"Why do you think Robin can't practise powers beyond Devil Fruit and Haki?" Rifan inquired.

"I trained Robin as my second-in-command," he added.

"I also anticipate Robin's ability to confront your Marine's Marine Admiral in the future."

"Of course, I need to find a way to make her stronger."

"Although Devil Fruit and Haki are sufficient for Robin to wield formidable power," Rifan continued, "I believe that, once she masters the hand to hand techniques I've taught her, her strength and tactics will improve accordingly."

Amidst Gion's relieved expression, Rifan gently released his hand, pivoting Gion's body 180 degrees so that her front faced him.

"Then, Rifan," Gion inquired, "can you give us a glimpse of the type of hand to hand techniques you're teaching Robin?"

Gion was curious, knowing that Rifan possessed a wealth of martial arts

knowledge. She wished to discover what technique Robin might master in the future, enabling the Marines to formulate a response plan should Robin become an enemy.

Rifan replied, "I'm sorry, Gion, but to answer that question, you'll need to offer more."

He glanced back at Kalifa, who had returned to the room with the oil he had asked, and continued, "Alright, that concludes our conversation. You may need to speak with Naval Headquarters."

"If you don't call now, you might have to contact them after I make some major moves. That could lead to some misleading information, Gion."

Rifan signaled to Kalifa, who understood and proceeded to dial Naval Headquarters on the den-den mushi. Gion had no choice but to temporarily abandon her questioning and concentrate on the phone call Kalifa gave her.

On the other end, at Naval Headquarters, in Marine Marshal Sengoku's meeting room, the Marine Admiral candidate, Tokikake, was engaged in a fervent discussion with Sengoku and Vice Admiral Tsuru.

"Marshal Sengoku, Vice Admiral Tsuru, when will Gion return?"

"This Rifan is powerful and has a penchant for women. Gion is so beautiful; if he does anything to her, it could be..."

"No, it's not safe for Gion to stay with Rifan. Marshal Sengoku, Vice Admiral Tsuru, let me take action. I'll bring Gion back from that pirate!"

Sengoku, seated with a deep frown, looked at Tokikake, who had once again come to express his concerns about Gion staying with Rifan. It seemed as though Tokikake had confessed his affection for Gion countless times in recent days.

"Calm down, Tokikake. Gion will be fine. She reports to us periodically.

Since Rifan aims to become a Shichibukai, he won't harm Gion," Sengoku

reassured him.

Sengoku thought that handling Rifan would not be a simple matter, as the Marines had not taken action against him yet. Thus, there would be no further troubles with the Black Pearl Pirates.

"Yeah, Tokikake, calm down. Your anxiety won't help Gion," Vice Admiral Tsuru added.

Just as Tokikake was about to respond, a den-den mushi on Sengoku's desk rang.

"Hello, is this Gion?" Sengoku, after a glance at Tokikake, quickly answered the call.

"It's me, Marshal Sengoku, regarding the periodic report..."

Before Gion could finish speaking, the worried Tokikake couldn't contain himself. "Gion, are you okay? Did that Rifan do anything to you? If that scoundrel mistreated you, you must tell me!"

On the Black Pearl, Gion frowned. "Tokikake?" After a brief pause, she shifted her gaze to Rifan. Rifan, who was currently massaging Gion's calf, heard Tokikake's words and wore a mischievous smile.

"Tokikake, calm down. Let's hear Gion's report," Vice Admiral Tsuru intervened, using her own abilities to soothe him.

With Tokikake now calmer, Sengoku resumed the conversation with Gion. "Gion, let's proceed. Tell us about your situation with Rifan," he requested.

"Marshal Sengoku, Sister Tsuru, please rest assured that I wasn't mistreated on the Black Pearl." Gion assured them, trying to prevent any misguided actions. After a pause, she continued, "Marshal Sengoku, Sister Tsuru, this time, the regular report is a bit special."

"Just before that, we encountered Charlotte Smoothie from the Big Mom Pirates, and Boa Hancock from the Kuja Pirates," Gion continued. "There

was a certain conflict between the three parties."

Gion's words left Sengoku and others in the Marine Marshal's meeting room stunned. They were shocked.

"What?!" Sengoku exclaimed. "The Black Pearl Pirates met Charlotte Smoothie from the Big Mom Pirates? And at the same time, you also encountered the Kuja Pirates? There was a conflict between the three parties? Gion, tell us what happened?"

Sengoku initially expected a routine report from Gion, so this revelation surprised him immensely.

Outside the office, the three Marine Admirals, Aokiji, Akainu, and Kizaru, who had just entered the Marshal's office, heard Sengoku's surprised voice. They exchanged glances, sharing the surprise.

Subsequently, the three Marine Admirals found seats in the office and waited to learn more about the Black Pearl Pirates.

On the Black Pearl, Gion glanced back at Rifan and noticed that he didn't intervene. She then went on to describe the encounter between the Black Pearl Pirates and Charlotte Smoothie and Boa Hancock, as well as the conflicts that arose. Gion included the details of Smoothie being defeated by Robin and the clash between Hancock and Mikita.

As Gion narrated, the three Marine Admirals, who had just arrived at the office, became increasingly interested in the Black Pearl Pirates, particularly Marine Admiral Aokiji, who had prior contact with Rifan.

Gion added, "Rifan stated that he ultimately defeated Hancock and intends to continue guiding Robin in her training. He aims to make Nico Robin as formidable as a Marine Admiral."

"Nico Robin? Marine Admiral?!" Sengoku exclaimed. "What are Rifan's plans?"

"That's right," Gion replied. "He seems interested in instructing Nico

Robin in hand to hand technique and martial arts. Marshal Sengoku, Rifan excels in martial arts. With Robin's current strength, mastering powerful boxing techniques like Eight-Impact Fist and Fishman Karate, combined with her Devil Fruit abilities, would make her even more formidable."

After some contemplation, Gion added, "Just imagining Robin using martial arts... if she suddenly manifests a Haki-infused hand and throws punches at her enemies, it's astonishing. People with weaker observation Haki might not even see it coming."

Sengoku pondered this, his brow furrowing further. "Unexpectedly, not only has Rifan awakened Conqueror's Haki, but this woman, Nico Robin, also possesses it. She instantly defeated Charlotte Smoothie! We have seriously underestimated her."

"Conqueror's Haki? She has that kind of potential?" Aokiji was also dubious.

Akainu snorted and remarked, "Are the remnants of Ohara becoming formidable after all?"

Kizaru, on the other hand, gave meaningful looks to his colleagues who had participated in the Ohara Buster Call—Aokiji and Akainu. It was as if he was implying that Robin had come to meet them.

"Is this directed at Marine Admirals? Let's see if that woman can reach the strength of a Marine Admiral," he said.

Aokiji added, "Although Rifan and Gion took down Golden Lion, it doesn't necessarily mean Rifan is on par with a Marine Admiral in combat."

He acknowledged the potential of Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates.

"Marshal Sengoku, should we really make someone like him a Shichibukai? If we allow him to develop his power and skills further, he

could become a significant problem."

However, before Akainu could continue, Crane intervened, wearing a serious expression. "Be attentive, Kasazuki!"

Chapter 257: Aokiji Is Highly

Interested in Robin's Challenge!

Gion is at Rifan's place.

If Rifan were to hear this, Tsuru didn't think Rifan would respond positively.

So she was worried that Rifan would do something to Gion because of this.

However, as soon as her voice fell, Gion's voice rang again on the other side of the den-den mushi.

"Akainu Admiral, please be careful of what you say, Rifan is by my side."

"He said he was interested in what you had to say."

"He also mentioned waiting until he's raised Nico Robin to the level of Marine Admiral."

"He hopes you'll be kind enough to enlighten him to see if Robin has the power of a Marine Admiral."

"Of course, Admiral Aokiji, who also participated in the Ohara Buster Call, can do it too!"

Akainu frowned suddenly when he heard this.

He wasn't afraid of Rifan; he was just worried that Rifan might endanger Gion and Hina at this moment.

Therefore, even though he felt that Rifan was arrogant, he only snorted coldly and didn't choose to reprimand Rifan for his arrogant remark.

But Aokiji, after listening to what Gion said, showed a very interested expression.

"Alala, do you want to challenge me?"

"This is really interesting."

"I'm also very interested in Nico Robin, who can defeat Smoothie in seconds."

"However, if it's just at this level, I don't think there's any way she can beat me."

Although Aokiji is known for his laid-back nature, he has the confidence to be one of the Marine's strongest combat forces.

One of the four sweet commanders, Smoothie was not a concern for Aokiji.

Though Nico Robin's victory over Smoothie had surprised Aokiji, he still believed he was superior to her.

Gion's words didn't end there.

After a while, her voice was transmitted to Sengoku and others through the den-den mushi once again.

"Kuzan, you better be more cautious."

"Rifan said he intends to train Robin in combat."

"If nothing goes wrong, I think she'll become even more powerful."

"Also, Mikita, who is with Rifan, has mastered Conqueror infusion."

"And Robin has now awakened Conqueror's Haki too."

"Perhaps it won't be long before you see a Nico Robin who possesses formidable combat skills, a powerful Devil Fruit ability, and the ability to use Conqueror infusion."

After Gion finished speaking, she cast a deep look at Rifan, who was rubbing her belly.

Although Rifan didn't say it, Gion had some extensive speculations about Robin's development. She even imagined Robin using Conqueror's Haki in her battles, as seen in her fight against Smoothie today.

Rifan noticed Gion's gaze but didn't say anything. He just smiled, turned

around, and walked toward the platform where various ointments were placed.

"I see. So, Rifan is still teaching Nico Robin combat and Conqueror's infusion... Wait, Gion, what did you just say?!"

"Mikita has mastered Conqueror Infusion?!"

Aokiji, who was sighing, suddenly had a gleam in his eye and asked Gion in surprise.

In the office, the rest of them were equally astonished.

"Gion, are you serious? Mikita has really mastered Conqueror Infusion!?"

Sengoku's eyes widened as he asked.

"Marshal Sengoku, I know this is very surprising."

"But I saw it with my own eyes before being turned to stone."

"That woman used the same area of effect as Rifan!"

"So, although Hancock was ultimately defeated by Rifan."

"I believe Mikita has the power to defeat Empress Hancock."

Gion said solemnly. She even felt it. Rifan chose to defeat Hancock himself in the end because he was concerned that Mikita might severely harm Hancock or even kill her, and therefore, Rifan had no chance to capture the most beautiful woman in the world.

"It's kind of scary right now."

"Should I say as expected of the first mate of the Black Pearl Pirates?"

Kizaru sighed with the corner of his mouth tilted. Although it was risqué, Kizaru truly felt Mikita's power this time.

"Has Mikita also mastered the same Conqueror's Haki as Rifan?"

"If Nico Robin gains such power in the future, we need to take them seriously."

"However, can the technique of Conqueror Infusion be taught?"

Aokiji raised his eyebrows and looked curiously at Sengoku, the only one

in the room who had awakened the Conqueror's Haki.

Unfortunately, Sengoku had no way to answer Aokiji's question. Because even he had not mastered such a skill as Conqueror Infusion!

Sengoku frowned and quickly processed the information Gion had shared. After a while, he hesitated slightly and asked Gion:

"Gion, has Rifan revealed how he teaches his partners? Or is it possible for him to disclose his teaching methods?"

Hearing this, Gion looked at Rifan, who had come over with the ointment. She knew that Sengoku was directing the question to Rifan, not herself.

"Do you want to know my teaching method?"

"It's alright, but my fees are quite steep."

"I don't think you Marines can afford the price."

"Even if you know, and even if I'm willing to teach, you might not have anyone willing to come to me for training."

Rifan thought of the content about "shared fruit" and "replication fruit" that he had fabricated when talking to Kalifa earlier. He said with a smile on his face.

Rifan's sudden comment surprised Sengoku and the others. But soon, Sengoku reacted.

"Rifan, from what you're saying, are you willing to reveal your 'teaching plan'?"

"Are you even planning to use this 'teaching plan' to help train Marines?"

"If that's the case, why don't you tell me, what kind of compensation do you want from us?"

Sengoku asked in surprise. Because of Robin and Mikita's performance, he was especially interested in how Rifan guides others in their training. In his opinion, if the price Rifan mentioned wasn't too outrageous, it was

not impossible for him to consider a deal with Rifan. After all, it wasn't just about understanding Rifan's abilities and methods to make his partners stronger; it was even possible to have Rifan help train a formidable Marine!

"This..."

Rifan put his elbows on Gion's thighs and thought while moving.

He had invented his abilities. He also had the idea of revealing some fabricated abilities to the Marines through Hina. At this time, Sengoku came over to ask again, and Rifan immediately had other considerations in his mind.

Not long after, he would develop Gecko Moria into his own subordinate pirate group. The Marines, on the other hand, might not want to see such a situation happen. Perhaps they would have other plans for Gecko Moria, who had lost his Shichibukai position. This was naturally not what Rifan wanted to see.

"Rifan, what do you want?"

Sengoku saw that the other end of the den-den mushi had fallen silent, so he couldn't help but ask.

"Marshal Sengoku, if I say I want a Devil Fruit, you probably won't agree, just like last time."

"In that case, how about I ask you to make a promise?"

Rifan laughed.

"A promise?"

Hearing the mention of a promise from Rifan again, Sengoku was genuinely surprised. After all, he had already broken agreements with Rifan twice before.

"What kind of promise do you want, Rifan?"

"Well, I haven't thought about it yet."

"Huh?"

"Hehe, don't worry, Marshal Sengoku. Anyway, I haven't given you any information from my side, have I?"

"So, you plan to give us information after you've decided on the conditions?"

"That's right. Don't worry, I will think about it after the call is over. I believe I will give you an answer in a short time."

After Rifan finished speaking, the corner of his mouth formed an even wider smile.

He had already decided to wait until he successfully developed Moria into the captain of his subordinate pirate group. Then he would share the fabricated ability information with the Marines through Hina.

"Okay, it's time to end this call. I still have some unfinished business with Gion that needs to continue. Speaking of which, Ms. Gion, do you want to use this essential oil for tanning, or this essential oil for whitening?"

Rifan's words were transmitted verbatim to everyone in the Marine Marshal's office through the speaker. Originally, they had been thinking about Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates' intelligence issues. So Rifan's last words left Tsuru and Tokikake momentarily stunned.

"Tanning, whitening?"

"Wait, Rifan, what are you doing to Gion!?"

Tokikake stood up, walked quickly to Sengoku, and spoke into the microphone.

"A voice I've never heard before. Who am I talking to?"

Rifan asked, slightly puzzled.

"I'm Tokikake!"

"I see, you're a Marine Admiral candidate as famous as Gion. I've heard that you confessed your love to Gion a hundred times, but you were

rejected every time."

"Damn it, I was just temporarily rejected. You mentioned 'tanning' and 'whitening' just now, right?"

"That's right, Gion and I discussed it. We'll help each other apply skincare products to each other body. Is there a problem with that?"

"It's a big problem you bastard! I didn't get such a chance even though I confessed to Gion a hundred times!"

"It's you who didn't get that opportunity, so it's different from my situation. It shouldn't be your business if I apply skincare products for Gion."

"It's my business. I'm Gion's suitor. I've confessed my love a hundred times!"

"But you failed, didn't you? Plus, let me advise you, don't be a licking dog, or you might end up with nothing."

"Bastard! Who are you calling a dog!?"

"I'm just offering some advice. It's okay if you don't listen. Besides, if there's nothing else, I'm about to start hanging up the call. Btw, I've already applied the oil to my hands."

"Damn it, stop you bastard!"

"What if I don't stop?"

"Asshole, I want to challenge you! I want to challenge you!"

"Is that so, a challenge from the Marine Admiral candidate? Well, I accept your challenge. When I become a Shichibukai, I will come to you."

"Okay! I will make you regret it when the time comes! Rifan, if you lose, you're not allowed to go near Gion anymore, do you understand?!"

"If you can defeat me, on the other hand, if you lose, please don't pester Ms. Gion anymore."

"Asshole!"

Rifan's words infuriated Tokikake. He even forgot that Rifan's strength might have reached a level that he couldn't handle.

Chapter 258: Gion Milk

"Stop barking, Tokikake. If you're upset with me, just challenge me when we meet.

As for now, I still have to help Gion with skincare, so I won't talk to you for now," Rifan said with a light smile.

Of course, he didn't accept Tokikake's challenge casually. The reason why he accepted Tokikake's challenge is because he wants to get related rewards by defeating him. After all, the position of the Marine Admiral candidate is as special as Shichibukai, Three Admirals, Four Emperors, etc. Even if Rifan has already defeated Gion, who is also the Marine Admiral's candidate, he can still obtain rewards by defeating the other Marine Admiral alternate Tokikake, again.

If he becomes a Shichibukai, it will be inconvenient for him to have another conflict with Tokikake. But if Tokikake takes the initiative to trouble him, he can accept the challenge and defeat him. After defeating Tokikake, Sengoku and others couldn't use it to say anything. As long as he doesn't maim or kill Tokikake, he will have no trouble. There is no harm in this matter.

"Bastard, you still want to attack Gion?!" Rifan's words made Tokikake's blood surge. He almost spit out a mouthful of old blood.

At this time, Tsuru came over. "Gion, Rifan won't do anything to you, will he? Is it just a simple application of skincare products?" Upon hearing this, Gion replied without the slightest hesitation: "Yes, Sister Tsuru! Please don't worry, I'm fine here." Gion had long known that Tsutu would worry if she knew, so she had already thought about the way to answer. Although she didn't intend to become like Hina, she was also

embarrassed to tell Tsuru about the agreement between her and Rifan.

After all, this agreement is slightly beyond the ordinances.

"Is that so, if that's the case, then I'm relieved." After being silent for a while, Tsuru nodded and said.

"Wait, Tsuru Vice Admiral, is that all you have to say? Aren't you going to stop Gion?" Tokikake widened his eyes when he heard Tsuru understatement, and asked him in surprise.

"No, I trust Gion." Tsuru waved her hand and walked to her seat.

Tokikake stared blankly at Tsuru's back and then looked at the den-den mushi that had already been hung up. A few seconds later, Tokikake spat out a mouthful of old blood. He sat on the ground with red eyes as if he had lost the pillar of his soul.

"Hey, are you okay, Tokikake?" Sengoku stood up and quickly asked.

However, Sengoku's words didn't seem to reach Tokikake's ears; he just stared blankly at the ground.

"It seems that the battle between Tokikake and Rifan can't be avoided now." Kizaru shook his head, got up, and went to Sengoku, putting his report on Sengoku's desk. "Marshal Sengoku, this is a report from my side. I still have something to do, so I won't stay."

"Wait, Borsalino, we need to discuss Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates."

Sengoku glanced at Kizaru and said solemnly. Once again, having learned about the stronger strength of the Black Pearl Pirates from Gion, Sengoku naturally intends to make some deployments regarding the Black Pearl Pirates. Not to mention, Rifan seems to have a challenge match with Tokikake.

...

Meanwhile, on the other side, aboard the Black Pearl, "White, right, I understand," Rifan put down the tanning oil, chose the whitening oil, and

began to apply it to Gion's whole body. Maybe it's because of the effect of the oil, or maybe it's because the phone has been hung up, or maybe it's because of Rifan's technique. Immediately, Gion felt an electric shock pass from Rifan's fingers to her mind. Especially when Rifan's hand came to her chest, this time, Rifan didn't just pass by casually but chose to focus on it.

Gion pursed her lips, trying not to make a sound. She didn't know it at this time, Rifan's actions were all in preparation for using the ointment brought by Kalifa later.

"Ri-Rifan, why did you upset Tokikake and say you want to fight him? You shouldn't have a reason to fight him, right?" Gion endured the instincts of her body while asking Rifan intermittently. She wanted to distract herself by speaking, so that she would try not to notice Rifan's movements and the feedback from her own body.

"Didn't I help you get rid of trouble, Gion? If I win, won't there be one less annoyance around you? Sigh, who made me fall in love with you, Gion. If you were surrounded by a man like him, I would feel uneasy too. So, don't thank me too much, Gion." Naturally, Rifan couldn't tell Gion that he wants to get rewards through Tokikake. Instead, he had to find an excuse.

When Gion heard Rifan's answer, she couldn't help but twitch her mouth.

"If possible, I really don't want to be liked by you, Rifan. In this case, maybe I can avoid being treated like this by you." As she said that, she once again looked at Rifan's hand that was walking on her body. For what Rifan said about liking her, Gion believed it. After all, in her heart, Rifan likes all pretty girls. Certainly, Gion also understands that if the girl Rifan likes is not his partner, Rifan might beat her up.

"But if it's really what you said, you won't be able to get information from

me, Gion." Rifan smiled, after anointing Gion's whole body with the oil on hand and preparing to use the special ointment that Kalifa brought. Under Kalifa's interested eyes, he picked up the special ointment.

"Rifan, why are you looking at me like that?"

Gion watched Rifan's eyes fixed on her chest. She couldn't help but raise her eyebrows, and a sudden unease washed over her.

"Why are you so guarded against me, Gion?"

"Did you forget our second agreement?" Rifan said with a light smile.

"The second promise?" Gion was taken aback, and immediately recalled the arrangement she had made with Rifan on her own initiative.

"Does it mean that you are about to start?" Gion looked at Rifan's 'smile' and then at her own chest, swallowing nervously.

"No, there is still some preparation to be done."

"Preparation?"

"That's right!" Rifan nodded and continued, "Gion, do you think a woman will give birth if she is barren?"

"Of course not, Rifan. Why do you ask that?"

"It's a shame. Gion, it would be great if you said that you are breastfeeding now."

"What!?" Gion's beautiful eyes widened. She looked at Rifan, and then at Rifan's hand, which had been replaced with a new ointment that exuded a strange fragrance.

"Don't tell me..."

Gion swallowed and muttered in surprise.

"Yeah, that's exactly what you think. But you don't have to worry too much. This thing is still in the experimental stage."

"Maybe it won't work."

"But no matter what, you have to try it, Gion."

"What do you think, Gion?"

The corner of Rifan's mouth was raised, and the hand with the ointment had come to Gion's chest.

"Wait, Rifan, our two agreements should not include this?"

Gion still wanted to fight for it, so she quickly opened her mouth to persuade Rifan.

"How could it not be included?"

"Our first agreement includes the agreement that I can use any skincare products on you," Rifan laughed.

"You mean that ointment on your hand?"

"Of course, this is made of natural plants. You smell it, it has a fragrance!"

"Rifan, do you really want to do this for the second promise?"

"Of course, otherwise, wouldn't it be dry licking?"

"But if it succeeds, won't I keep that state?"

"Don't worry, the effect of this thing is only temporary, and it won't last for too long."

"Then... how long is it?"

"Well, maybe a day, maybe a week, maybe a month!"

"So, I may have to maintain a mother state for even a month? Do you want me to inhale the ointment until the duration of the ointment expires?"

"How could it be? In that case, wouldn't I have breached the contract? I said I would only apply for it once."

"So, I have to endure such a long time of physical changes for you this time?"

Gion thought that she might have to go back to Naval Headquarters in the body of a mother that was about to give birth. Thinking of the

strange looks from Sister Tsuru and the other sisters that she might face, even she couldn't help but feel a burst of despair.

At this time, Kalifa, who was watching from the side, spoke.

"Don't worry too much, Ms. Gion."

"If the effect of the medicine lasts too long, the boss will definitely help you end that state early."

"He won't let you go back to Naval Headquarters in that state."

"As for the excess resources in your body after you complete the second agreement with the boss, I think the boss will help you deal with it."

"Just extract them ahead of time and store them."

Saying that, Kalifa took out several empty bottles from the side counter and placed them in front of Gion.

Seeing this, Gion's mouth twitched even faster.

"So... so, am I going to become a lactating mother?" Gion sighed.

After a long time...

"Boss, according to your agreement, I have stored the products left on Gion's body in the freezer in your room."

Kalifa pushed open the door of the massage room again.

After taking a look at Gion, who seemed to have been drained by the deed of having her milk sapped and the physical exertion, and was now swollen, she opened her mouth and said to Rifan.

"Well, thank you, Kalifa."

Rifan wiped the remaining milk on the corners of his mouth and said with a smile on his face.

"Boss, tell me how it tastes?"

Kalifa pushed her glasses and asked with great interest.

And her words also successfully brightened Gion's eyes, who had been in a state of trance.

She pursed her lips and looked at Rifan with extremely complicated eyes.

"Not bad, better than regular milk."

"Otherwise, I wouldn't ask you to extract it and save it for me."

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he looked at Gion on the side.

To be honest, Rifan was a little surprised. He thought it would have a fishy smell, but after actually tasting it, there was a strange taste. Rifan even thought about making cakes with the products from Gion.

Of course, now he was just thinking about it. After all, Gion couldn't cater to him every time. After this time is over, the agreement between the two of them is over. In other words, Gion's brand milk is completely out of stock. What is squeezed out now is enough for Rifan to use a few times.

However, Rifan thought, 'I can ask Nojiko and Robin to help. They should be quite willing to assist. I can even incentivize Kalifa a little.'

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help but glance at Kalifa.

"Boss, the look in your eyes makes me feel violated!"

Kalifa pushed her glasses and said with a smile.

"Why, I'm just admiring your beauty, Kalifa."

Rifan shook his head and said.

"Is that so, I thought you were going to let me replace Ms. Gion to help you in the future."

"Now it seems that I misunderstood."

Kalifa glanced at the corner of her eyes, and once again set her eyes on Gion's chest still dripping with milk.

Chapter 259: Big Mom Invite

Rifan To Enter The New World!

"So, I can ask you for help instead of Gion?" Rifan asked with excitement.

"Well, not for now," Kalifa chuckled, then turned her gaze elsewhere.

Rifan shook his head regretfully. What he didn't know was that in fact, Kalifa already had the idea of helping Rifan after she saw Gion state. Gion looked at her chest, then at Rifan, recalling in her mind once again how Rifan was in her arms like a child.

"Speaking of which, boss, why don't you call Bonney?"

"If you use her ability, boss, maybe you can really act like a child in Ms. Gion's arms," Kalifa suggested with a mischievous tone.

"Y-you want to d-do it again?!" Gion was startled and quickly stood up while supporting herself with both hands on the platform.

"That's an interesting proposition, Kalifa. However, Gion's production capacity seems to have reached its limit for the time being. Now that I have become a child, I have no way to experience her not hugging me from a child's perspective. So let's wait."

"By the way, if that woman Bonney knew that I had developed such an ointment... I don't know if she would like to experience it too, hahaha," Rifan laughed loudly.

Rifan's question made Kalifa fall into deep thought. She thought again about her use of the ointment when Rifan applied it for her.

"Rifan, you said that my production capacity has reached its limit."

"Why, haven't they returned to their original state?" Gion took a deep breath, stood up from the bed, pointed to her chest, and asked Rifan.

"I'm just saying that their production capacity is temporarily over. After more than 20 hours, your production capacity will be restored. You don't need to be that frightened. According to my observations on your body, the effect of the ointment I used lasts about half a day. In other words, you only need to produce it once," Rifan gave Gion a thumbs up and said with a smile.

"In this case, I have to prepare some containers," Kalifa pushed her

glasses, her tone playful.

Gion twitched the corner of her mouth, thinking that Rifan might take what she produced and drink it every morning.

She felt a wave of emotions in her heart. After taking a deep breath for a while, Gion calmed down.

"Rifan, my side is over. Next, it's time for me to 'skincare' for you." Gion deliberately emphasised the word skincare. She pointed at the bed she had used before after speaking.

"Since that's the case, I'll thank you, Ms. Gion," Rifan said. "Kalifa, you don't have to stay here any longer. Go and do other things."

Gion squinted after seeing Kalifa leave. She picked up the special ointment left by Rifan and applied it to Rifan's chest. She couldn't help but have a vengeful smile on her face, considering that Rifan might take what she produced and drink it every morning.

It's just a pity that after some time had passed and Gion had almost finished the massage, Rifan's chest still hadn't changed.

"Are you puzzled, Gion?" Suddenly, Rifan opened his eyes and asked Gion with a smile.

"Rifan, you know?"

"Of course, I know. You just wanted to use the same ointment on me, didn't you?"

"So, did you use some kind of ability to eliminate the effect of this ointment?"

"Of course not. The reason my body hasn't changed is because this ointment only works on women."

"Only works on women!?"

"Why are you so surprised? Isn't this a matter of course, after all, men don't have the conditions to give birth, don't they?"

"So my actions were all in vain?"

"It's not in vain. After all, this ointment not only has the effect of an aphrodisiac but also has a skin care effect, although it is not as good as special skincare products."

Gion sighed faintly when she heard Rifan's words. She understood that it was impossible for her to make Rifan suffer in Rifan's territory.

"Okay, you don't need to do it anymore. Consider this encounter as a rehearsal in advance. When you have children in the future, you may use this experience."

Rifan got up from the massage platform and stretched lazily.

"This time, the agreement between us is considered complete. Thank you for your service, Gion. I enjoy it. But if you can let go a little more, I will be happier. Next, I have to teach Robin and the others. Next, take a good rest."

Rifan patted Gion's shoulder while his other hand was on her swollen chest, pinching her pink bud.

He changed his clothes under Gion's resentful gaze, walked out of the room, and headed towards Robin, Vivi, and others.

Gion looked at the back of Rifan as he left. Although she wanted to understand how Rifan trained Robin and the others, she fell into hesitation for a moment.

Meanwhile, on the other side, where Charlotte Smoothie is.

After recovering and composing herself for a while, she finally picked up the Den Den Mushi and called her mother, Charlotte Linlin, to report her mission failure.

"So, you just fled and came back, Smoothie?" Charlotte Linlin's voice, heavy with displeasure, reached Smoothie through the Den Den Mushi.

"I'm truly sorry for not being able to complete the mission, Mom. But

there's a reason for it," Smoothie responded.

"Although I intended to use my strength to make Rifan and his crew submit, the power of the Black Pearl Pirates is beyond what I can handle. Rifan didn't even have to lift a finger. Nico Robin alone defeated me."

"Nico Robin has mastered the Armament Haki of the advanced class and Conqueror's Haki. In addition, it seems that her Devil Fruit has awakened."

"I really couldn't handle her."

Nico Robin's bounty was only 80 million Berries, and Smoothie knew that failing against someone with such a low bounty would infuriate her mother.

Charlotte Linlin's angry reprimand was expected, but after learning about Nico Robin's strength, even Linlin was taken aback.

"Smoothie, are you sure you're not exaggerating? This Nico Robin, with a bounty of only 80 million Berries, possesses this level of power?"

After a moment of silence, Linlin furrowed her brows and inquired further.

"It's true, Mom. Even if it weren't for me, we have a new crew member who has social ties with Rifan. Without that connection, I might not have made it back to Totto Land."

Smoothie glanced at Ada Wang, who was standing nearby. Even at this moment, she shuddered when she recalled how close she was to being strangled by Nico Robin.

"Mom, it's not just Nico Robin. Mikita, the vice-captain of the Black Pearl Pirates, is also a formidable opponent. Mikita exhibited Conqueror's Haki that was even more potent than Nico Robin's. Our ship trembled under its power, and some of the structures on the deck sustained damage."

When Linlin heard Smoothie's words, her eyes widened.

"What?! Mikita possesses a Conqueror's Haki of that caliber!?"

"Mom, this is what we experienced firsthand. We also made another shocking discovery about Mikita."

"Anything else unusual?"

"Yes! That woman used Golden Lion Shiki's Devil Fruit ability!"

"Shiki's Devil Fruit?! Is this some kind of joke, Smoothie?!"

Charlotte Linlin's disbelief was expected by Smoothie. Fully prepared, she explained everything to her mother over the Den Den Mushi.

"Mom, I understand that this may be hard to believe. After all, Golden Lion was recently killed by Rifan and the Marines. But we witnessed it with our own eyes. Mikita even manipulated the floating clouds in the sky to create a colossal lion's head."

On the other end of the Den Den Mushi, Charlotte Linlin's expression became increasingly perplexed.

"Could it be that Rifan acquired the Devil Fruit from killing Shiki? What are the odds that Rifan and his crew obtained Shiki's shortly after his death?"

"Moreover, Mikita's rapid development of the Float Devil Fruit's abilities is extraordinary."

Charlotte Linlin pondered aloud, her doubts growing.

"Mom, I suspect that Rifan might have a way to obtain the Devil Fruit powers of those he defeats."

"How could that be? I've never heard of anyone having such an ability!"

"Mom, before Rifan became known in the seas, we were unaware of the existence of individuals with the power to wield multiple Devil Fruits."

Smoothie's curiosity, which had long been buried, was reignited.

"Mom, Robin and Mikita are undoubtedly powerful. But the one who left me most astonished was Rifan."

"That man wields too many strong Devil Fruit abilities."

As Smoothie spoke, she explained Rifan's Fruit abilities in front of Charlotte Linlin, as well as Chopper's use of the Munch-Munch Devil Fruit and Rifan control of the Darkness Devil Fruit. She also recounted his abilities of swallowing people to heal, as well as the powerful air cannon he could unleash.

The more Charlotte Linlin listened, the more her eyes lit up. By the end of the conversation, she was sitting upright on her bed.

"A lower-ranking crew member was able to knock you back, and Rifan, in particular, has mastered a method of utilizing his crewmates' Devil Fruit abilities!"

"Is it possible that he can also utilise the power of Shiki's devil fruit?"

"What race is this person, and which Devil Fruit has he consumed?"

"The Black Pearl Pirates are truly intriguing. It would be a shame if such an intriguing individual couldn't be persuaded to join Totto Land.

Mamamama!"

Chapter 260: One Daughter Is Not

Enough?! Give Rifan More!

"Smoothie, no matter what, Rifan must come to Totto Land," Charlotte Linlin declared.

"I don't care what method you use. If Rifan can't come to Totto Land, you should know the consequences."

Through the den-den mushi, in the room, Charlotte Smoothie, Charlotte Citron, Charlotte Cinnamon, and others couldn't help but shiver when they heard Charlotte Linlin's words. Even through the den-den mushi, they could feel the pressure in Charlotte Linlin's voice!

After Smoothie's description of Rifan and Charlotte Linlin's desire to make Rifan and the Black Pearl Pirates part of the Big Mom Pirates, even

though Smoothie failed to invite Rifan to the tea party this time, Linlin did not give up on the idea of continuing to invite Rifan.

"Could it be that I really need to use the method that Ada mentioned?"

Charlotte Smoothie thought to herself, feeling somewhat unwilling.

The method Ada mentioned involved using more beauties from the Big Mom Pirates to seduce Rifan.

Before Rifan went to Totto Land, someone from the Big Mom Pirate group could be sent to marry Fan. After all, Rifan had expressed a positive attitude towards marrying a beautiful crew member from the Big Mom Pirate group to his pirate group. This way, they could gradually lure Rifan to Totto Land, even if they were initially unwilling. Eventually, this woman from the Big Mom Pirates could leak the location of the Black Pearl Pirates to Charlotte Linlin. Then, Charlotte Linlin could personally "invite" Rifan to Totto Land.

This approach met with Smoothie's approval, although she was a little reluctant to share Rifan with other sisters. She understood that if she didn't come up with an effective solution, she might face her mother's punishment upon her return to Totto Land. After being punished, she might lose the chance to become Rifan's wife.

Thinking of this, Smoothie sighed and presented the solution she had thought up earlier, including what Rifan had said about letting a woman from the Big Mom Pirates marry into the Black Pearl Pirates and Rifan's interest in Smoothie, Cinnamon and Garrett. Smoothie especially highlighted Rifan's interest in herself.

What Smoothie didn't know was that although the method seemed promising, Ada could inform Rifan about the Big Mom Pirates' movements through the Reincarnator Exchange Group at any time. In other words, even if some members of the Big Mom Pirates went to the

Black Pearl Pirates to become Rifan wives and spies, Ada could still inform Rifan in time, allowing him to decide whether to confront Charlotte Linlin or choose to escape.

After listening to Smoothie's method, Charlotte Linlin fell into deep thought. "Arranging someone to be with Rifan first is a good idea," she said. "No, one is too little; we need to arrange a few more. If Rifan is indeed a special race, the offspring born from his union with my daughter of a different race will undoubtedly be even more unique. Even if he's not of a special race, a few people around him can gather information better."

"Since Rifan has shown interest in both Garrett and Cinnamon, let both of them go with him," Charlotte Linlin concluded. "In addition to this, we have to select some talents from Totto Land."

Charlotte Linlin's voice reached Garrett and Cinnamon through the den-den mushi, leaving them feeling uncertain about their future.

They didn't share Smoothie's intense affection for Rifan and had reservations about leaving Totto Land and becoming spies, especially Garrett.

But they couldn't defy Charlotte Linlin's will.

"Mom, Rifan's Black Pearl is currently carrying people from the Marines," Smoothie reported. "Rifan intends to replace a certain Shichibukai and become the new Shichibukai. Marine seems to have agreed to this."

"At this point, if we continue to contact Rifan, he might see us as a hindrance," Smoothie suggested. "So, I propose that we return to Totto Land first. When Rifan arrives in the waters of the New World later, we can approach him."

"Seven Warlords of the Sea? That's quite interesting," Charlotte Linlin mused. "If Rifan becomes one of the Seven Warlords and then a member

of our crew, Sengoku's reaction will be priceless. Smoothie, I agree with your plan to return. Bring Ada back with you. Since she knows what Rifan likes, she can choose a suitable woman in our land. When the time is right, these women can make contact with Rifan. Mamamama~"

As Charlotte Linlin let out a peculiar laugh, the den-den mushi's dial tone signaled the end of the call, easing the minds of the Big Mom Pirates, including Charlotte Smoothie.

They knew that the probability of their mother punishing them upon their return to Totto Land had significantly decreased.

"Ada, it seems that once you arrive in Totto Land, there will be a beauty pageant hall waiting for you," Charlotte Smoothie remarked as she put down the microphone, turning to look at Ada Wong, who stood quietly beside her.

"I'll take care of myself, Miss Smoothie," Ada replied.

"However, I think, among the entire Big Mom Pirate group, Miss Smoothie, you should be the most attractive to Rifan. The only thing stopping you may be your identity," Ada chuckled softly.

"If my allure is really significant to Rifan, that's adequate. That's all; let's think about everything when we return to our territory," she continued.

"Before that, go ahead and talk to me about Rifan, Ada."

With a chuckle, Smoothie shook her head and turned to leave the room towards the deck. Ada, called out by Smoothie, naturally followed closely behind.

Chapter 261: Ghost Princess

Appears!

In the waters of the Devil's Triangle, three ominous sailing ships appeared.

"Marie, where are we?"

"Why are there so many zombie monsters here?"

"Weren't William Birkin and Golden Lion, who created these zombie monsters, killed by Rifan?" Honoka muttered, her face displaying concern, exhaustion, and sadness.

Because through the reincarnation communication interface, they know that zombies have strong viruses.

Therefore, Honoka dared not approach the zombie at all after seeing them.

"I don't know, but these zombies seem unusual," Marie Rose replied.

"I thought those creatures couldn't communicate," she added.

Marie Rose looked equally fatigued. They had been relentlessly pursued by Makoto Itou, losing their crewmates along the way.

Now, as they approached the eerie three-sailboat, they were alone.

"Marie, what is that?" Honoka suddenly pointed in a direction.

Honoka followed her gesture and exclaimed, "What, Honoka... Wait, is that... a ghost?!"

Marie Rose raised her head, initially dismissive, but her eyes widened as she saw the apparitions nearby.

Two genuine ghosts were flying in the air, appearing particularly terrifying up close.

Marie Rose and Honoka exchanged fearful glances before turning to flee.

However, before they could take more than a couple of steps, two white ghosts passed directly through them from behind.

Honoka: "I shouldn't have been born in this world."

Marie Rose: "If there's a hole in the ground, I'd gladly jump in."

The two, penetrated by the ghosts, seemed to lose all strength and knelt to the ground.

At that moment, a girl with pink twintails and an umbrella approached

quietly.

"Horohorohorohoro~ Captain Moria, we have new playthings."

The girl covered her mouth and smiled lightly at Honoka and Marie Rose.

Her laughter acted like an alarm clock, jolting Honoka and Marie Rose awake.

They immediately rose and observed the girl attentively.

Suddenly, they realized that the ghosts that had attacked them had now surrounded the girl.

"Real Ghost?!" Honoka nervously asks. "Could you be the Ghost Princess?"

Marie Rose, though silent, had the same fear in her eyes, no longer displaying her previous audacity.

Even she was apparently terrified of ghosts.

"Horo Horo Horo! Welcome to the Thriller Bark, everyone."

"I'm Perona, one of the Mysterious Four, please surrender your shadows, both of you," Perona declared, ignoring Honoka and Marie Rose entirely.

"Shadows?" Honoka blinked, appearing puzzled. "Why would we give up our shadows?"

Marie Rose, not caring how Perona intended to take their shadows, merely wanted to get Honoka away from the terrifying girl.

Before they could turn around, the ghosts passed through them again.

This time, they knelt to the ground as negatively as before.

"Horo horo horo horo! You can't escape in front of my Negative Ghosts," Perona taunted.

"Negative... ghosts?!" Marie Rose said, her horror evident.

She was at a loss for how to deal with this situation.

At that moment, a shadow enveloped Marie Rose and Honoka.

Startled, they turned to see a tall monster, nearly seven metres tall, with an evil expression and a crescent-like smile.

"M-monster!" Honoka cried out in horror, retreating.

But then, she froze in place as she remembered Perona behind her.

"D-damn it! Are you a human or a ghost?!" Marie Rose questioned while resisting her terror.

She stood up, while posing a fighting posture.

"Ghost?" Perona shook her head. "You're quite ignorant. Before you stand Master Gekko Moria, one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea!"

"S-Shichibukai?!" Marie Rose's eyes widened.

"G-Gecko Moria?!" Honoka stared at the tall man in horror.

Both girl were shocked.

"This is the territory of one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea?!" they exclaimed.

While they realised that Perona and her ghosts were not actual real ghost, Moria's identity weighed heavily on them.

"Kishishishi, didn't expect to find new guests when I stepped out. I'll take your shadows without hesitation. Rest assured, I'll use them to create formidable zombies."

Moria wasted no time, reaching out to grab the shadows reflected in the light by Marie Rose and Honoka.

"How is it possible?! How can our shadow be taken!?" Honoka watched her shadow being captured by Moria, her mind filled with confusion and fear.

Like Marie Rose, Honoka wasn't faring any better. The two could only watch helplessly as Moria retrieved his black shadow scissors and snipped off their shadows. They could only watch helplessly as their shadows left their bodies, wriggling in Moria's hands like sentient black entities. As the shadows departed, Honoka immediately passed out, and Marie Rose's consciousness drifted further and further away. Just as she

was about to close her eyes, she instinctively opened the panel of the reincarnation exchange group and asked for help from her master, Helena.

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Miss Helena, help me, my shadow has been taken away...]

Blue Star.

As Marie Rose's live broadcast fell into darkness as she fell into a coma, mirroring Honoka's situation.

Despite the blackout, the audience remained.

[Damn, is this Shichibukai Moria's ability? Can he really grab shadows like tangible objects?!]

[Eagle Audience: This defies science. Shadows have no mass, merely forming under sunlight with little connection to the body. How could Moria grasp shadows?!]

[Hehe, why are we discussing science at a time like this? This upstairs has a great sense of humour.]

[Gekko Moria's Devil Fruit ability is fascinating. He can extract shadows without physical forms. According to his earlier words, he can use the shadows he captures to create zombies!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: If someone's shadow is severed, what will happen to them? Honoka-chan won't just die like this, will she?]

[Kangaroo: Damn it, even if Marie Rose didn't fall into the hands of of that bastard Itou, she still end up falling in someone else?!]

[In the end, Honoka and Marie Rose were captured by Moria due to Itou.

Speaking of which, the girl named Perona has also special abilities.

Negative ghosts! Being touched by this entity seems to induce an abnormal state, but it's unclear how far this ability can be extended.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Both Moria and Perona's abilities are

extremely terrifying. Even watching through the screen, I was still shocked. It's a shame that the two lovely girls, Honoka and Marie Rose, seem to be nearing their end.]

[Kangaroo: No, they won't! How could Marie-chan fall like this? Isn't Rifan planning to confront Moria? He'll surely help them!]

[Hehe, the guy upstairs truly believes in Brother Rifan. Speaking of which, Brother Rifan's vision is quite astute; he's even considering recruiting Moria, who possesses such a unique ability, as the captain of his subordinate pirate group.]

[Yes, if Brother Rifan succeeds, the Black Pearl Pirates will become incredibly powerful!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Moria and Perona possess special abilities; no matter how strong Rifan is, he might fall short against them!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Indeed! Besides, Rifan's attempt to recruit Moria for himself doesn't guarantee that Moria will agree!]

[Elephant Audience: The one above is correct! I've just received the latest news from Akua, the reincarnator of our Elephant country from the Beasts Pirates! Moria once engaged in a fierce battle with Kaido! So even if Rifan can defeat Hancock, he may not be a match for Moria!]

[Camel Audience: Moria fought Kaido?! That's incredible! Now Rifan is in real trouble!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Fascinating! Rifan made an interesting choice. When he approaches Moria, he might regret it, haha.]

After learning that Moria had once fought Kaido, the audience, except for those in Panda and other countries who hoped Rifan could assist Honoka and Marie Rose, began to doubt Rifan's ability to defeat Moria.

Nevertheless, they didn't realize that the encounter between Moria and Kaido had occurred a long time ago, and the strength gap between the

two had reached a terrifying level. Moria and Kaido's previous rivalry would not impede Rifan's acceptance of Moria.

On the contrary, it would help Moria become the captain of the pirate group under the Black Pearl Pirates!

Chapter 262: The Possibility Of

Copying The Female Giant!

[So what if Moria has fought against Kaido? If he really reaches the level of Kaido, how could he possibly be willing to become Seven Warlords of the Sea, under the control of the Marine and World government? In my opinion, Brother Rifan must have the ability to defeat Moria's with his strength.]

[That's right, even if Moria is unwilling to become the subordinate captain of the Black Pearl Pirates, after Rifan defeats him, he can still take Moria's devil fruit, and then Rifan will be able to control the shadow.]

[To be honest, the fruit ability of Moria seems to be quite strong. Rifan will definitely be able to exert the ability of this fruit to the limit.]

[Kangaroo: Whatever is fine, I just hope that Rifan can give Marie Rose out.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: And Honoka! Even if Rifan can't beat Moria, I hope he can bring Honoka out of the predicament.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Upstairs, Honoka is just a woman, why do you care so much?! If Rifan can die in battle, what is the sacrifice of a mere Honoka?

In my opinion, whether it's Honoka or Marie Rose, it's better if both of them will die with Rifan, haha.]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Yes, I agree!]

[Kangaroo Audience: I also think that if Marie Rose can die with Rifan, it

will be considered a death-deserved.]

[Tsk tsk, in order to get Rifan out of the stage, the upstairs is so cruel to the reincarnator of their own country.]

[Speaking of which, I am a little curious about Makoto Itou who continues to search for Marie Rose and Honoka on the Thriller Bark. On this scary ship, I don't know what his final ending will be, haha. If this guy leaves the stage, Green Pheasant Empire will lose another top 100 reincarnation.]

[Makoto Itou is really powerful enough, for the sake of a woman, he dared to stay on the terrifying Thriller Bark.]

[It would be funny if this guy was caught by Moria later. If he meets Brother Rifan... I don't know if he will be killed directly.]

[It's not impossible. When facing his crew, this guy has often complained to them, said bad things about Brother Rifan, and even looked at the reward orders of Robin and Nami lasciviously, and declaring that he would get them.]

[With Brother Rifan's personality, if he knew this, there is a high probability that he would kill that bastard.]

When People from the Green Pheasant Empire saw Panda's message, most of them began to worry about Itou.

Although Makoto Itou's character is not good, he even intends to deal with Honoka, who is also the reincarnator of their country.

But his strength is seen by the audience of the Green Pheasant people.

It is no exaggeration to say that Itou is their hope to deal with the monsters of the abyss.

Therefore, they naturally don't want anything to happen to Makoto Itou.

It is a pity that although they hope that Makoto Itou, who does not know that the Devil's Triangle sea area is Moria's territory, can leave here now,

stay away from Moria, and stay away from the Black Pearl Pirates who are about to arrive here.

But they had no way to get in touch with Makoto Itou.

They could only watch helplessly as Makoto Itou continued to search for Honoka and Marie Rose in the dark sea area of the Devil's Triangle.

the other side.

Black Pearl, girls pool.

"Gungnir!"

Nojiko was wearing a cool swimsuit, and hit the direction of Rifan.

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he raised his palm wrapped with powerful Armament Haki to grab Nojiko's fist.

Following the collision of one palm and one punch, a roaring sound erupted in the space immediately.

The strong wind disperses in all directions, making Robin, who is practising fishman karate in the swimming pool not far away, and Vivi, who is standing on the end of the pool practising foxfire swordsmanship also look over.

"So strong, has Nojiko already mastered the 'Gungnir'?"

"I have to work hard too!"

Vivi murmured, her eyes became firm again.

"Working hard is one thing, but now go and congratulate Nojiko."

Robin got up from the pool and came to the shore, patted Vivi on the shoulder, and walked towards Nojiko.

Vivi nodded, put away the sword made of sand and followed.

The three girls gathered together, and Rifan, who had just congratulated Nojiko, was a little bit speechless for a while, so he could only chuckle and walk to the side chair to lie down.

'Open Nojiko's personal attribute panel!'

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Nojiko]

[Crew number: 04]

[Position: Nurse (Expert)]

[Physical: 43033]

[Physical level: A level]

[Devil Fruit: Clone-Clone Fruit Awakening]

[Martial Arts Skills: Kampo Kempo, Gungnir]

[Other skills: Hakoku, Germa 66 exoskeleton]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki]

[Props: Shigure]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: 80 million Berry]

'Gungnir has already appeared in the column of martial arts skills.'

'In this way, Nojiko's martial arts practice can also temporarily come to an end. '

'Her physique has also grown to a certain extent. It seems that practising gungnir will also promote the growth of the physique. '

Having said that, her growth is still a little slow.

'Sure enough, it's better to find an opportunity as soon as possible for Nojiko to use her Clone Fruit to record the body data of a healing devil fruit user.'

'In this way, Nojiko's 'Nurse' level will be able to reach the realm of masters, and thus obtain a huge increase in strength.'

'At that time, when she uses Elbaf's technique, she will be able to make it even more powerful. '

When Rifan thought that after Nojiko gained a huge physical

improvement, she would be able to use the power of Elbaf's technique freely,

It is even able to bring out the abilities of other devil fruit users recorded with Clone-Clone Fruit to a more incisive level.

There was a burst of excitement in his heart.

Speaking of which, it would be great if Nojiko could also copy the body data of a female Giant.

With the Giant's body and Elbaf's technique, Nojiko may be able to exert the power to easily defeat Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral.

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help but rubbed his chin and began to think about the female Giant who could provide Nojiko with a copy of her body data.

As Nojiko is a woman, Rifan naturally does not want her to copy the body data of a male Giant like himself.

Just thinking that Nojiko will become a man, with a man's body, is enough to make Rifan, who has a deep relationship with Nojiko, feel uncomfortable.

Speaking of which, the new Giant Pirates in the future, the Navigator Gerd is a female Giant.

And she is a very beautiful female Giant.

'It would be really great if I could meet her before Hajrudin.'

'Maybe not only can Nojiko copy her body data.'

'It is also possible to invite her to become a member of the Black Pearl Pirates!'

Rifan thought in his heart.

Up to now, Rifan still hasn't given up the idea of letting Giant join his Black Pearl Pirates.

If he wanted to add a member, he naturally hoped it would be a female

Giant.

Nowadays, the Black Pearl is already huge enough.

Even a Giant can live there.

Therefore, it is completely feasible for female Giants to come and become the crew of the Black Pearl.

'It's a pity that Gerd doesn't know where he is now. '

'Speaking of which, the Marine does have a beautiful Giant Vice Admiral.'

'Perhaps I can take Nojiko to Naval Headquarters and get that woman's body data. "

Thinking of this, Rifan raised his head and looked at Nojiko, Robin and Vivi who were chatting cheerfully not far away.

At this moment, a message from another reincarnator caught Rifan's attention.

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Miss Helena, help me, my shadow has been taken away...]

'Marie Rose's distress message... this girl must have been captured by Itou, right?'

Rifan frowned slightly and immediately shifted his attention from where Nojiko was to the reincarnator exchange group.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Marie, what's wrong with you? Are you in any danger?!]

['Eagle' Ethan: Interesting, did this woman get caught by Makoto Itou after all?]

['Camel' Nasser: Tsk tsk, I really envy this guy Itou. And with Honoka added, this guy must have two more beauties beside him.]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi: Marie Rose hasn't responded to the message for a long time, she must have been knocked out by Itou.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Shut up! Honoka, can you see my message, if you

can, please reply as soon as possible!]

At this moment, Helena, who was busy dealing with her own affairs, already frowned, her eyes fixed on the personal screen.

However, her news fell to nothing after all, and no reply was received from Honoka and Marie Rose.

It's no wonder, after all, Honoka and Marie Rose were taken away by Moria not long ago.

The two are still in a coma.

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Makoto Itou, have you really caught Honoka and Marie!?!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Makoto Itou, if you catch Marie and Honoka, I think we can make a deal, and I can exchange Devil Fruit or points for the girls freedom.]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Although I really want to catch those two woman, it's just a pity that I haven't run into them now.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Are you serious?]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Of course it is true, but I am also very anxious now. Those two are my prey. If their lives are in danger or found by other men, I will be worried.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: So can you tell me where you are?]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: So what if I tell you, can you still fly to me and have a face-to-face conversation with me, to confirm whether Marie Rose is on my ship? The sea area shrouded in darkness and directionless, if you have the ability to find it, come here.]

Rifan couldn't help raising his eyebrows when he saw Makoto Itou's message.

'A sea shrouded in darkness. '

'And the 'shadow' that Marie Rose mentioned earlier!'

'These three people, could they be in Moria's territory?'

Rifan thought in his heart.

Chapter 263: Waiving Lies!

It's interesting if these three people were in the Devil's Triangle sea area, which is Moria's territory.

Does this mean that I can meet these three?

Rifan thought about this, and the corners of his mouth curled up unconsciously.

Rifan remembered the word 'shadow' in Marie Rose's last message to Helena. Immediately, he realised that she and Honoka might have fainted because of Moria's ability. In other words, Makoto Itou, as he said; he did not capture Honoka and Marie Rose.

"If we can meet each other, I don't know if this girl Marie Rose will talk to me like in the reincarnator exchange group. Speaking of which, in the 'Dead or Alive' game... Marie Rose and Honoka were officially made into a couple..."

Unexpectedly, when they arrived in this pirate world, these two people could still form a pair.

"Also, if we can meet, let Nojiko record the body data of this pair. And Makoto Itou, if I kill this guy, I will be able to recover the Chain Fruit again," Rifan thought happily.

Although Makoto Itou bought the Chain Fruit from him, it can be seen as taking care of his business. But that doesn't mean Rifan won't take care of him. Although Makoto Itou is not as impolite as Otoshi in his words, it is entirely possible to use the conflict between Makoto Itou, Honoka, and Marie Rose to mediate between them. He can definitely help Honoka and Marie Rose get rid of the threat of Makoto Itou, and get some benefits from the two girl and make some contracts.

As for helping Makoto Itou deal with Honoka and Marie Rose, Rifan has no such idea at all. On one side is the wretched man, and on the other side is a quirky girl and a beautiful and gentle female student. Rifan knows whom to choose to help without thinking about it.

"Captain Rifan, have you thought of something happy?" Kalifa's voice interrupted Rifan's thoughts.

"It's Kalifa," Rifan said when he heard the sound, and his eyes widened the next moment. "Kalifa, your chest... should I say, they have become quite plump? How did that happen?"

Rifan's exclamation made Robin, Nojiko, and Vivi, who were not far away, couldn't help but look over.

Soon, the three of them also focused on Kalifa's chest and noticed that it was much larger than usual.

"How could it get bigger? Did the Captain do something to it?" Robin muttered in disbelief. She then walked towards Rifan and Kalifa, curious how it happened.

Nojiko, also interested, also followed. Although Vivi's face turned a little red after hearing Robin's remark, she followed curiously.

Faced with Rifan's question, Kalifa didn't say anything. Instead, she handed Rifan a cup with a smile on her face. Rifan took a sip and frowned. "The taste is not like ordinary milk. It's not the taste of Gion either."

"Kalifa, did you..."

Rifan looked at Kalifa's chest and immediately had a bold speculation in his heart that made him feel a little excited. "Does the taste suit your taste, Boss?" Kalifa pushed her glasses, her face rosy, and said to Rifan.

"Well, of course, it's pretty good," Rifan gave Kalifa a thumbs up and affirmed.

"Then, who is better, mine or Ms. Gion's?"

"Of course, what you are offering me now is better. It has a charming and mature taste."

"Really, that's great. In this case, please drink these too. Don't worry about the portion; I have already stored a lot of this brand-new drink in the refrigerator in your room for you."

Seeing that Rifan had already drunk the contents of the cup, Kalifa raised her hand and took out a large bottle of the drink from behind.

"Kalifa, your output looks pretty good. But I'm curious, what made you suddenly change your mind and offer me such a drink?" After Rifan took the bottle, he asked Kalifa curiously.

"Captain Rifan, is there something wrong with your drink?" At this time, Vivi noticed the strange expressions of Rifan and Kalifa and asked with some doubts.

"About this, let me explain," Kalifa said, her face radiating a strange glow, and she shared her experiments with Gion and the source of the drink in Rifan's bottle with Robin, Nojiko, and Vivi.

"As for your question, boss, just take it as my whim."

Although it was a whim, Kalifa knew it herself.

She will do this because she wants to try to treat Rifan as a child.

At this time, she even wanted to ask Nojiko to turn into Bonney, and then use Bonney's devil fruit ability to turn Rifan into a child,

Then watch the kid version of Rifan drinking what's in the bottle.

If Rifan knew what Kalifa was thinking at the moment, he would definitely turn into a child and ask Kalifa to drink in her arms.

"Then, Kalifa, I hope you can have this kind of whim a few more times in the future," Rifan said, taking another sip.

"Since that's the case, why don't we join in too? Kalifa, do you have more

ointment of Captain Rifan's new work?" Nojiko smiled, looked at Kalifa, and asked.

"It's natural," Kalifa responded.

Before Kalifa came here, she had thought about the possible reactions of Robin and Nojiko, so she was prepared. She opened the package she was carrying, which was full of the special ointment.

Nojiko didn't hesitate and directly picked up a bottle of ointment, applying it on herself in front of Rifan. Vivi stared at this scene with wide eyes, not knowing how to react.

Then she saw Robin handed her a bottle of ointment.

"Here you are, Miss Wednesday."

"No, no, no. Robin, I..."

"Are you really going to pass it? Obviously, Captain Rifan has worked so hard to guide you," Robin teased.

"But..."

"Just use it as practice, Vivi. Don't forget the promise you made with your father back then. When you go back, you will bring the child with you.

Since even the children have to be brought back, there's no harm in experiencing this a little bit now. There is a connection between the two after all. What do you think?"

Robin patted Vivi's shoulder and said something meaningful. Then she came to Rifan's side and stretched out the ointment in her hand in front of him.

"Captain Rifan, please help me."

Hearing this, Rifan naturally wouldn't refuse. "With pleasure, Robin."

...

After a while, Rifan, who had already returned to the captain's cabin, looked at the several extra drinks in the refrigerator and sighed in his

heart.

At this moment, Nojiko hugged Rifan's waist from behind.

"Hey, Captain Rifan, now that my training is over, I can stay here with you for the time being. Captain Rifan, are you interested in trying something new?"

As she spoke, Nojiko pressed Rifan's back, extended her hand, and closed the refrigerator in front of Rifan.

...

Hours later, Rifan looked at Nojiko, who was already asleep in his arms, with a very satisfied smile on his face.

"Fresh, indeed, is much better than cold milk," Rifan sighed, and then opened the reincarnator exchange group, intending to learn about the latest trends of the group.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Marie, please reply to me if you see this message.]

['Camel' Nasser: Give up, Helena! Marie Rose and Honoka haven't responded to your message for so long; maybe they have already left the copy space.]

['Eagle' Tina: Not really, these two probably still have unused resurrection coins.]

['Camel' Nasser: Hehe, maybe they have already used it, we just didn't know...]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Shut up! I have been paying attention to the information of Marie Rose, and there is no information in the copy space that suggests that Marie Rose and Honoka are dead!]

['Eagle' Ethan: If the reincarnator dies, there will indeed be a message prompt. Up to now, Marie Rose and Honoka have not shown death notifications, and the two have not exchanged group messages in the reincarnation, which only shows that the two are still in a coma.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Makoto Itou, Honoka, and Marie Rose are not imprisoned by you, right?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Makoto Itou, you really haven't met Marie and Honoka? Or do you think the conditions I offered you are not enough?]

['Panda' Leigh: I always feel that this man has a big problem.

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Makoto Itou, if you really caught them, please tell the truth. In addition, Honoka is a reincarnation of the Green Pheasant country after all, and she is only a student. I hope you can let her and Honoka go.]

Helena, Kasumi, Tina, and others are all contestants who have participated in the "Dead or Alive Fighting Contest." The same goes for Honoka and Marie Rose. Even Helena once hosted the Dead or Alive Fighting Exhibition.

Perhaps because of the relationship between the female contestants, the girls have a good relationship. If possible, none of them hoped that Marie Rose and Honoka would be caught by a man like Makoto Itou. If that's the case, the outcome will be too cruel for the two girls, Marie Rose and Honoka.

"There's something wrong with these guys," Ito frowned slightly, watching Kasumi, Tina, and other women's speeches, his eyes couldn't help but flash a light of displeasure.

Dead or Alive Fighting Contest, he naturally paid attention to it. Of course the reason why he paid attention to it is that there are many excellent female fighters of all kinds. Once upon a time, he even fantasized about wanting to have Helena, Honoka, and others more than once. It is also for this reason that after meeting Marie Rose and Honoka in the dungeon world, he has been chasing after them.

"Well, since you think I've caught Honoka and Marie Rose, then don't

blame me for making a fuss about this matter. Anyway, the two women, Marie Rose and Honoka, should be in a coma now, and there should be no way to expose my lies."

Itou gave a cold snort and immediately left his latest message on the reincarnator exchange panel.

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Anyway, since you have noticed, I will stop pretending! That's right, I did catch Honoka and Marie Rose. Dear Miss Helena, and other ladies who care about Honoka and Marie Rose, what are you going to do?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Makoto Itou, what do you want!?!]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: It seems that Miss Helena cares about Ms. Marie Rose very much. That being the case, how about you signing a slavery contract with me?]

['Eagle' Helena: Hey, hey, isn't it a bit too much to sign a bond of slavery?]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: I am just making a suggestion, whether to accept it or not depends on Miss Helena herself. Miss Helena, if you would give me two Devil Fruits, I promise I won't do anything to Marie Rose and Honoka. But if you can't deliver the Devil Fruit to me within the specified time, then you will become my slave. Well, you should be able to accept this proposal. One Devil Fruit per person, the price should be a bargain.]

Helena frowned tightly when she saw Makoto Itou's message.

Meanwhile, Black Pearl.

Rifan looked at Makoto Itou's message, and the corners of his mouth couldn't help but curl up.

"This Makoto Itou really knows how to waive lies," Rifan shook his head.

The next moment, he sank down to contact the reincarnator exchange

group and left a message.

['Panda' Rifan: Honoka and Marie Rose are unable to leave a message in the reincarnation exchange group not because they were caught by Itou; they are in a coma for other reasons.]

Chapter 264: Meeting Buggy on the Road!

[Tl/n: It's my birthday today so five chapters for you guys~]

"Rifan?!"

"What is this guy trying to do?!" Makoto Itou frowned upon seeing Rifan's message.

Thinking that his plan might be foiled by Rifan, he quickly left a message in the reincarnator exchange group.

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Rifan, why do you say that? Honoka and Marie Rose are really on my ship!]

['Panda' Rifan: You know yourself whether they are on your ship or not, you can lie to other people, but don't think you can lie to me.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, do you know something?]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Could it be that you caught Honoka and Marie Rose, Rifan? Could it be that you want to do something excessive to them?]

['Panda' Rifan: Ayane, you really make me sad when you say that, we are old acquaintances, do you think I will force women?]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Indeed, you will not do too much. But I know you like to take advantage of pretty girls.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, did Honoka and Marie Rose really meet you?]

['Panda' Rifan: Don't listen to Ayane's nonsense, I haven't met any of Honoka and Marie Rose.]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Rifan, since you haven't met Honoka and the others, why are you so sure that I didn't catch Honoka and Marie Rose? Ms. Helena, I think it's better for you to make a contract with me, otherwise I don't mind touching Marie Rose and Honoka. To be honest, Honoka and Marie Rose are very attractive to me.]

After Makoto Itou saw Rifan's message, he felt a sense of urgency in his heart.

In order to convince Helena to enter into a slavery contract with him, he didn't care about offending Rifan with his words.

In his opinion, even if he offends Rifan, he may not be able to meet Rifan in the vast sea. Moreover, he had no respect for Rifan.

If there was a chance, he would be willing to kill Rifan and take away his companions, especially the beautiful crew members of the Black Pearl Pirates!

However, Makoto Itou didn't expect that his anxious tone would make Helena suspicious of him.

['Panda' Rifan: I just guessed who they met through their messages in the reincarnator exchange group. It is normal to lose consciousness after being bumped into by that guy. Helena, it doesn't make much sense for you to sign a slavery contract with Makoto Itou. If you are really anxious to make a contract with someone, you might as well make a contract with me. Maybe, I will have a chance to help Honoka and Marie Rose.]

When Helena saw Rifan's message, she couldn't help but raise her hand to stroke her forehead.

'According to Rifan, he seems to have a chance to get in touch with Honoka and Marie Rose? Rifan should be heading straight for the other Shichibukai by now. That is to say, is it possible that Honoka and Marie encountered a Shichibukai? If this is the case, even if Marie Rose and

Honoka hadn't met Makoto Itou, they would still be in a bad situation!

Thinking of this, Helena's brows not only didn't relax because of Rifan's explanation, but she frowned even tighter.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, can you tell me who the enemies Honoka and Marie might encounter?]

['Panda' Rifan: Sorry, I don't plan to say this.]

Rifan understood that if Honoka and Marie Rose's encounter with Moria was revealed in the reincarnator community, it wouldn't help them. On the contrary, it might make Itou aware of the potential threat and choose to escape from the Devil's Triangle Sea. Therefore, he felt that it was completely unnecessary to disclose this information. Even if Helena knew, she wouldn't be able to help Marie Rose and Honoka.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Is that so... Then, can Mr. Rifan tell me, are Marie and Honoka safe now?]

['Panda' Rifan: I can't guarantee this. The people who attacked Honoka and Marie Rose may not harm them unnecessarily after taking away their shadows. But I heard that there is a lecherous cadre beside him, and that guy really likes young and beautiful girls. If Honoka and Marie Rose were to encounter him, the situation might not be good.]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: What?! Someone wants to harm Honoka and Marie Rose? Damn, I won't allow it!]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: So, you really didn't catch Honoka and Marie Rose, Itou! Rifan, how did you know this?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Shadow... I see, Mr. Rifan judged who they met through Marie's last message before losing contact. It seems that at your level, Mr. Rifan, you can access a lot of information that an ordinary reincarnator can't.]

['Eagle' Ethan: Shadow... I probably know who Honoka and Marie Rose

met.]

['Panda' Rifan: It seems that Blackbeard Teach told you a lot, Ethan.]

['Eagle' Ethan: The two of us are on the same side, Rifan! The Marines have also told you a lot.]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Ethan, do you know who took Honoka and Marie Rose? Can you tell me? I must rescue them before that pervert gets to them!]

['Eagle' Ethan: Forget it.]

Ethan chose not to reveal what he knew. In his view, Itou was also a competitor. If possible, he would also like to see Makoto Itou meet his end at the hands of Moria.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, if I ask you, can you help Honoka and Marie?]

['Panda' Rifan: Well, it depends on the situation. But if you want me to work for you, you'll have to pay, accordingly.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: You're still the same, you won't let go of any opportunity to gain benefits, Rifan!]

['Panda' Rifan: Thank you for the compliment, Ms. Ayane. I remember you still owe me a Devil Fruit. When do you plan to repay me?]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: I can repay you a Devil Fruit now! Rifan, please inform your crew that I am going to approach your ship, and I hope you can ensure that your crew won't treat us as enemies.]

['Panda' Rifan: It seems that you have seen my new ship, so I have to give you a warm welcome~]

After Rifan left a message, he immediately activated his powerful Observation Haki, sensing his surroundings in all directions. Soon, he felt a familiar aura in the sea area a few kilometers away from their ship.

"It's really Ayane, but why did she return to the Buggy Pirates?" Rifan

rubbed his chin and muttered.

"Ayane?"

"Captain Rifan, is Ayane coming back?" Nojiko's excited voice suddenly reached Rifan's ears.

"Nojiko, you're awake."

"You can rest for a while first; you used up a lot of energy earlier, didn't you?" Rifan said quickly.

"No, Captain Rifan."

"Since we've met Miss Ayane again, then I have to record her body data."

"After all, before she left the Black Pearl Pirates."

"I didn't have the chance to get the Clone-Clone Fruit and record Miss Ayane's body data yet."

"Captain Rifan, don't you want to experience the taste of Miss Ayane's body?" Nojiko teased, drawing circles on Rifan's chest with her fingers, putting her head close to his ear, and exhaling gently.

"If you put it that way, Nojiko, I have no reason to refuse," Rifan said with a grin.

"In that case, let's get out of here," Nojiko suggested with a seductive smile.

Nojiko smiled and raised her hand to pat her own face to transform into Kalifa's appearance. Then she used the Bubble-Bubble Fruit to clean up the sweat and odours on both of them.

After making all the preparations, Rifan and Nojiko left her quarters and walked towards the deck of the Black Pearl.

"Ayane big sister, are you sure we want to go there?"

"Yes, big sister Ayane! That's the Black Pearl Pirates, and their captain's reward is 1 billion!"

"If we go there like this, what if we get killed by them?"

The members of the Buggy Pirates gathered together, looked worriedly at Ayane, who was standing at the bow, and said.

"Yes, Ayane."

"The people on the Black Pearl Pirates are dangerous people."

"Are you sure their captain won't do anything to us just because he knows you?"

Buggy also came out from the crowd, looked at Ayane solemnly, and asked.

Although the Buggy Pirates were suppressed by Smoker and Garp when they were in LogueTown, they had a chance to escape with their men when Smoker and Garp left.

Afterward, they met Ayane again, who had left Rifan.

Due to her personal attributes, Ayane belongs to the crew of the Buggy Pirates, so she returned to their pirate ship.

"Relax, Captain Buggy."

"If you were the only ones going there alone, you would definitely be preyed upon by Rifan groups."

"But with me here, I won't let him attack you."

"And don't forget, captain, we are being pursued by Marine's guerrillas."

"If we continue to sail freely on the sea like this, maybe we will still encounter them."

"If we're unlucky, we'll run into the Black Arm Zephyr you mentioned."

"If we can meet Rifan, even if Zephyr does catch up to us, we can rely on Rifan's strength to resist him and the Marine's guerrillas."

"Captain Buggy, under the circumstances, do you still think my proposal is not good?"

Ayane turned around and said to Buggy.

"This..." Buggy scratched the back of his head.

The Black Pearl Pirates were ahead, and the Marine guerrillas, led by the former Marine Admiral Zephyr, were behind. Thinking of the horror of Zephyr he had seen before, Buggy's body trembled violently.

"Then Ayane."

"Just do what you say."

Buggy waved his hand, looked at the members of the Buggy Pirates behind him, and said.

At this time, Buggy didn't know that the leader of the Marine guerrillas chasing them was not Zephyr, but Zephyr's subordinate, Rear Admiral Shuzo. The Marine guerrillas led by Shuzo did not continue to pursue the Buggy Pirates at this moment. Because they had already been attracted by Gasparde, who was once a Marine but had robbed a Marine warship and became a pirate.

Similarly, Ayane had no idea that her sister, Kasumi, was also among Gasparde's pirate crew.

As Ayane gazed ahead, her vision was completely occupied by the Black Pearl Pirates. Little did she know that they would meet again so soon.

'I can finally give this to him.'

Ayane took out the 'sound wave fruit' she had obtained by chance from her bosom, thinking to herself.

Chapter 265: Ayane and the Evil

Ointment!

The Black Pearl gradually slowed down, allowing a small three-masted pirate ship not far away to approach.

"That flag... is the flag of the Buggy Pirates!"

"Rifan, do you know them?"

Gion came to Rifan's side, looked at the approaching Buggy pirates on the sea, and said.

"Gion, it seems that you still don't know enough about me."

"If you've read the reports from LogueTown."

"You should know that Ms. Ayane from the Buggy Pirates is related to me."

Rifan looked at Ayane and Buggy, who were getting closer on the opposite boat, and said with a light smile.

"I see. Is that Ayane-san also your woman?"

"I wish she was my woman, but it's a pity that she doesn't like me, just like you Gion, who always looks down on me as a pirate."

"There is no way to do this, if you are a Marine, Rifan, I will definitely like you."

"Thank you so much, although I know that you are comforting me, Gion, I am still very happy."

"I'm not trying to comfort you, Rifan. There are many things about you that attract me."

The corner of Gion's mouth raised, and she consciously approached Rifan. Rifan didn't take Gion's words seriously; he smiled and looked at Ayane, who had already come close.

"Long time no see, Rifan."

"You really changed to a bigger ship."

Ayane jumped from Buggy's pirate ship and landed on the Black Pearl where Rifan was. After Ayane, Buggy flew to the Black Pearl using his abilities.

"I also didn't expect we could meet again this soon."

"This one must be your Captain, Buggy."

"Sure enough, as rumoured, he has a big red nose."

Rifan nodded at Ayane and looked at Buggy with interest. Although Buggy looked very weak, Rifan, who knew his details, knew Buggy's

potential. In the One Piece World, at most, others have Conqueror's Haki. But this one has the Conqueror's luck. This is an ability that Rifan is very envious of.

"Red... Red nose?! Damn, how dare you call me a red nose?!"

Buggy's eyes widened, and he was about to rush towards Rifan angrily.

However, just as he took a step, Ayane restrained him.

"Captain Buggy, in front of you is the great pirate Rifan, who has a bounty of 1 billion Berries. If you rush forward, you will be easily killed."

Ayane's cold words brought Buggy back to his senses instantly, like a bucket of cold water being poured over his head. Looking at the smiling Rifan, Buggy smiled shyly and quickly stepped back to Ayane's side.

"Buggy, you have to be careful. I only allowed you to come here for Ayane's sake. Without her, your pirate ship wouldn't even be able to get close to the Black Pearl. Even our Black Pearl Pirates wouldn't need to make a move. The Marine Admiral candidate Gion next to me, and this Colonel Hina can throw you into the sea to feed the fish."

While speaking, Rifan pointed to Gion and Hina standing beside him.

"Marine Admiral Candidate?!"

Buggy's eyes widened, and he looked at Gion in shock. He never imagined that there was a Marine on Rifan's ship, and a Marine Admiral candidate at that!

"Rifan, please don't scare my captain. Here, this is the 'sound wave' fruit that I obtained by chance. In this way, I only owe you two Devil Fruits."

Ayane took a step forward and said to Rifan. Rifan walked over with a smile on his face.

Suddenly, he noticed the bruise on Ayane's exposed arm. The smile on his face disappeared, and his brows furrowed slightly.

"You're hurt, Ayane."

"A few minor injuries, nothing serious."

Ayane shook her head and said indifferently. Rifan knew, however, from Ayane's expression that the injury on her body was not minor. It might not be fatal, but it would certainly make Ayane uncomfortable.

"Don't be brave. I'm a doctor; you can't hide your injury from me. Come to the consulting room with me, and I will help you heal. Speaking of which, did you encounter pirates or Marines?"

After Rifan asked Mikita, Nami, and others to entertain Buggy, he ignored Ayane's objections and led her to the cabin. Nojiko, who wanted to copy Ayane's body data, naturally followed closely behind.

Black Pearl, Rifan's personal consultation room.

"So, you encountered the Marine Guerrillas?"

"Ayane, are you afraid of being chased by the Marine guerrillas? Is that why you came here?"

Rifan sat on the stool, folded his hands, looked at Ayane, who was cleaning his saliva with interest, and said.

Just now, Rifan perfectly healed her injury with the Munch-Munch Fruit. Of course, he had to swallow her for that convenience.

So Ayane at this moment had already taken off her coat, and was only wearing a set of cool clothes. The live broadcast screen was also blacked out due to Ayane's attire.

"There's that factor in it. Presumably, with your strength and reputation, you shouldn't mind if we use your Black Pearl Pirates' name a little bit. Speaking of which, you've got the rather rare Devil Fruit ability, Rifan. To be able to heal my wounds so quickly! It's just that the saliva you left on me is kind of annoying." Ayane exhaled and said to Rifan.

"Hehe, there's a bathing place next door. If you feel uncomfortable, you can go to the next door to wash. But before that, let's talk about the fees.

After all, I don't have such a big reputation as you said. It's fine for me to help you get rid of the Marine Guerrilla threat, but you have to promise me one thing."

Rifan glanced at Nojiko on the side and spoke to Ayane. Nojiko understood and immediately took out the oil bottle developed by Rifan from the medical counter beside him.

"Rifan, you want me to try your medicine again?"

Ayane raised her eyebrows, recalling the memory of Rifan asking her to try the growth ointment. That memory didn't make Ayane very happy, as the growth ointment didn't have the desired effect on her figure, which had already been finalised.

"No, I've already found someone to test this thing."

"It's the Marine Admiral candidate Gion you saw earlier."

"The medicine's efficacy has been confirmed."

"And this thing is more potent than the growth ointment."

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and said with a smile on his face.

"Rifan, you really are improving."

"You're actually able to ask a Marine Admiral candidate to test the medicine for you."

"However, I always feel that you have some ulterior motives."

"Miss Nojiko, can you tell me what the function of this ointment is?"

When Nojiko heard Ayane's words she turned to look at Rifan.

After seeing Rifan nodding, Nojiko turned around and explained the effect of Rifan's special ointment to Ayane.

"Rifan, you actually developed such a questionable ointment?"

"Besides, you even want to drink it!"

Speaking of this, Ayane was at a loss for words for a moment.

Rifan did not hide the fact that he developed the special ointment

because he still planned to stock up on some Ayane brand milk in the future. If he concealed it, Rifan felt that even if Ayane used the ointment and changed her body, Rifan would not be allowed to taste it.

"Miss Ayane, how can you say that I developed a questionable ointment?"

"Do you know how many mothers in the world can't feed their sons or daughters due to physical reasons?"

"Do you know how much it bothers them?"

"And the ointment I developed can help them bid farewell to such troubles."

"Don't you think that the so-called questionable ointment has a transcendent effect?"

"Believe it or not, after we return to our hometown, I will sell this thing, and many people will be willing to buy it."

Rifan folded his arms and spoke very seriously.

Seeing Rifan's expression, Ayane shook her head with a headache.

"Rifan, don't you want me to be like that Gion, leaving a souvenir in your fridge?"

After closely examining Rifan's special ointment, Ayane asked.

"Well, it depends on how it tastes."

"If the products you produce taste good, I want you to leave a souvenir for me."

"If the taste is not good, we better forget it."

Rifan waved his hand and said.

Seeing Rifan's disgusted expression, Ayane couldn't help twitching her mouth.

"What do you say, Ayane?"

"The decision is in your hands."

Rifan stretched out his hand and smiled.

Ayane looked at Rifan, and then at the special oil. After a long pause, she sighed.

"Rifan, you are really annoying."

"So, you agreed, Miss Ayane?"

"But just this once, Rifan."

"Understood, then let me apply the ointment for you. Recently, my technique has improved again."

"No need, Miss Nojiko can help me. Besides, when Miss Nojiko is helping me, please leave."

"How can this be possible? As the master of the Black Pearl Pirates, I naturally want to entertain the guests myself."

"If you insist on staying, then there will be one less drink in your refrigerator!"

"Okay, okay, let's do as you say."

In order to secure Ayane's milk, Rifan shrugged and agreed.

"Miss Ayane, please lie down here."

Nojiko came to Ayane's side and, after lightly stroking Ayane's face with her right hand, she said with a smile on her face.

"Please wait, Miss Nojiko."

"I have to wash the saliva off first."

Ayane pointed to the saliva on her body and then turned and walked to the next bathroom.

"Looks like we'll have to wait a while before we can start working."

"Captain Rifan, before that, do you want to enjoy her first?"

Nojiko raised her left hand and patted herself on the face, using Clone-Clone Fruit to transform into Ayane's appearance.

Then, she walked up to Rifan with a smile on her face and straddled Rifan's lap.

"It's not appropriate, Nojiko."

Rifan looked at Nojiko's changed face and then at the closed bathroom door next door.

"Captain Rifan, don't you want to see Miss Ayane's surprised eyes and shocked expression?"

"You don't have to worry about Miss Ayane's reluctance to use the special ointment after seeing us."

"With her personality, since she promised you, Captain Rifan, she will do it."

Nojiko took Rifan's hands, placed them on her waist, and spoke to Rifan with a seductive smile.

Rifan, seeing the usually reserved Ayane suddenly displaying such a seductive expression, felt his heart racing.

Fuck!

Rifan was seduced and leaned in to kiss Nojiko's rosy lips.

Chapter 266: Ayane's Long-Term

Milk Support!

Grand Line.

Black Pearl, Rifan's private consultation room.

"Rifan, what on earth is going on?!"

Ayane emerged from the bathroom, clad in a bath towel, and stood there, dumbfounded, as she saw Rifan and 'Ayane' in an intimate embrace.

"Are you done with your bath, Miss Ayane?"

Using the Clone-Clone Fruit ability to assume Ayane's appearance, Nojiko peeled her red lips away from Rifan's and looked back with a hint of regret.

"It seems the time is still too short."

Nojiko shook her head, disappointed.

With that, Nojiko rose from Rifan's lap.

"This tone... Are you Nojiko?!"

"As expected of Miss Ayane, she recognized me immediately~"

"So, what's the deal with you?!"

"As you can see, now I can use your body data."

Nojiko smiled, patted her face with her left hand, and, in the next moment, reverted to her original appearance.

"Transformation Technique? No, is this your Devil Fruit ability, Nojiko?"

"That's right. With a touch of my right hand, I'll turn into your form, and touch with my left hand, and I'll be back to my original form."

"So, you recorded my appearance just to kiss Rifan?"

"Not only that, but if there's enough time, I'd like to use your appearance for more intimate moments with Captain Rifan~"

"..."

"Nojiko, you've changed, you've become like Nico Robin."

After a moment of silence, Ayane said to Nojiko helplessly.

After speaking, Ayane turned and gave Rifan a stern look.

"Ultimately, it's because there are people like you that she became like that."

"Don't worry, Ayane, I'll let Nojiko get closer to me in your form because you are beautiful enough."

"So, should I thank you for thinking highly of me?"

"Hehe, you're welcome! Who are you to say what I can and can't do?"

"I didn't thank you! Damn you, you can go out now."

"No problem, Nojiko, I'll leave you to help our Miss Ayane improve her figure."

Rifan looked at Nojiko and said, then he pointed to the prepared container nearby.

He left the consultation room to make space for Nojiko to apply the special ointment to Ayane.

"Let's begin, Miss Ayane."

Nojiko approached a corner of the hospital bed with the ointment and looked at Ayane with a smile.

"Nojiko, were you serious before? You really want to become me and be intimate with Rifan?"

Ayane sighed and lay down on the hospital bed, removing her bath towel.

"Miss Ayane doesn't want me to do this?"

Nojiko began applying the ointment to her hands and began the process the same way Rifan had applied it to her.

In an instant, Ayane felt an electric shock-like sensation from her chest.

"If I won't allow you to be like me, will you do it?"

"Of course not."

"So, it's pointless for me to stop you, is it?"

"Indeed! As for your question, I answer in the affirmative."

"Sigh, now I think Rifan made you eat the Clone-Clone Fruit for this kind of thing."

"I don't deny it! But the Clone-Clone Fruit is not as simple as you imagine, Miss Ayane."

Nojiko smiled at Ayane, and once again used the Clone-Clone Fruit to become her.

"Could it be that the Clone-Clone Fruit has other special features?"

Ayane looked at Nojiko's face curiously and asked.

"Do you want to know, Miss Ayane?"

"It's natural!"

"As expected, Miss Ayane is very curious about things and individuals

related to Captain Rifan. After all, he is incredibly powerful and mysterious."

"So, what's your answer, Nojiko?"

"Hehe, if Miss Ayane is willing to ask Captain Rifan to give you a massage, maybe he will allow me to reveal the secret of the Clone-Clone Fruit."

When Ayane heard this, she fell into silence.

Outside the door, Rifan, using Observation Haki to monitor the situation in the consultation room, "heard" what Nojiko said to Ayane.

He silently gave Nojiko a thumbs up in his heart.

The fact that the Clone-Clone Fruit can imitate other abilities is one of the Black Pearl Pirates' secrets. However, Ayane is an individual, not an organization like the Marines or the World Government.

When the time comes to focus on warfare, the characteristics of the Clone-Clone Fruit may be revealed.

Therefore, if Ayane agrees to Nojiko's proposal, Rifan is also willing to share a little secret with her.

After a long silence, Ayane let out a long sigh.

"Sigh. It seems I'm always at a disadvantage here. Then let's consider it the price paid for my curiosity."

"Nojiko, let Rifan replace you."

Once upon a time, Ayane had the idea of using her own body to repay Rifan and had even taken action. However, Rifan had refused to be intimate with someone who didn't truly desire it.

Compared to an intimate action, Rifan's massage was much more acceptable. After contemplating it, Ayane became less resistant.

Of course, this was also because the person in question was Rifan, who had helped her significantly. If it were someone else, Ayane would have

already taken forceful measures.

Nojiko smiled and nodded in agreement.

But before she could open the door, Rifan had already unlocked it and entered the room.

"Miss Ayane, please relax and leave the rest to me."

Rifan rolled up his sleeves and walked towards Ayane with a smile on his face.

Looking at Rifan's face and Rifan's clawed hands, Ayane suddenly felt a little regretful.

And as Rifan's hands fell, a shiver far stronger than that brought by Nojiko spread from Ayane's chest to her whole body.

"Wait, wait Rifan, first, satisfy my curiosity first!"

Ayane tremblingly said intermittently.

"No problem, Miss Ayane."

"Not only can I tell you the ultimate ability of Clone-Clone Fruit."

"I can also tell you something about the identity of Buggy, the captain you're following."

"I have to say, Ms. Ayane, you have chosen a great captain."

Rifan laughed.

"Huh? Does Buggy have any special identity?"

Ayane knows that Rifan has a very wide range of intelligence capabilities, and Buggy is related to her development in the dungeon space.

So, it's only natural that she'd be curious about who Buggy is.

"Buggy certainly has something special, and it's very special.

"Ayane, you may want to choose an extraordinary captain as a springboard for you to improve yourself in the dungeon world."

"But, you have chosen a rather remarkable guy."

"Speaking of which, this is information that is not even given in the copy

space."

"It took me a lot of effort to get this information."

"Miss Ayane, after I tell you, you have to thank me very much.

As Rifan said that, he applied more force to his hands making Ayane moan.

"You greedy man, what more do you want?"

"Or have you changed?"

"Even if a woman isn't sincere to you, you'll be hungry and throw yourself to her?"

Ayane asked, frowning.

"That's not true, I just hope that you will agree to what I need in the future."

"Like providing me with your fresh milk~"

Rifan said with a light smile.

Ayane: "..."

...

Meanwhile, on the other side.

Devil's Triangle Sea Area.

"Damn Rifan, you actually hinder me!"

"Don't give me a chance, otherwise I will definitely kill you!"

"And you, find them quickly! If you can't find those two women, I will throw you overboard!"

"In this dark place, if there is no me, you can think about your end!"

Makoto Ito, the reincarnation of the Green Pheasant Country, punched the edge of the ship and said viciously.

When the crew on his pirate ship heard this, they couldn't help shaking their bodies, and hurriedly speeded up the work at hand.

They are afraid it will provoke Ito's dissatisfaction.

Makoto Itou is different from Rifan.

Rifan treats his crew with a gentle attitude.

As for Makoto Itou, he only pretended to be gentle when he first invited his crew.

When the crew actually joined, he would turn pervert, become extremely irritable, and rule the pirates with fear.

Because of his strength, no one dared to resist him.

"Hmph, what bad luck! Where did those two women go?"

"If it wasn't for them, I wouldn't be lost in this place!"

"Marie Rose, Honoka, wait for me, after I find you, I will definitely ravage you two until I'm satisfied!"

After Makoto Itou saw that the crew started to work hard, he finally felt better.

But even so, he was already bored with the Devil's Triangle sea area where there's only fog in his view.

At this moment, a very strange voice sounded beside him.

"Excuse me, have you encountered any troubles?"

"who?!"

The unfamiliar voice made Makoto Itou violent immediately, and instinctively used the chain fruit to condense two chains in his hand.

But just when he raised his head to attack in the direction of the sound, his eyes suddenly widened to the maximum!

"Skeleton?!"

Itou shouted with his mouth wide open.

"Yes, as you can see, I am indeed a skeleton."

"By the way, my name is Brook, what's your name, ma'am?"

The skeleton who called himself Brook gave a gentleman's salute to the woman next to Itou, and asked with a smile on his face.

It's just that Brook's smile looks like a devil's crooning to others.

"Ah! Help, ghost!"

The woman who was kidnapped by Itou to satisfy his desire screamed and fainted on the deck.

"Ghost? That's rude."

"I'm a skeleton at best."

Brook looked at the woman who fainted from fright, and scratched his afro hair in embarrassment.

"Ghost? Impossible!"

"There can be no ghosts in this world."

"You must be a devil fruit user!"

"The proof is that you have a shadow...huh?!"

Itou came to his senses and immediately shouted at Brook.

However, when he looked down at the soles of Brook's feet, he saw that under the reflection of the fire, there was no shadow under Brook's feet at all.

Chapter 267: The Ghost Ship In

The Devil's Sea!

"You, are you really a ghost?!"

"Damn it, get out, get out here!"

Makoto Itou waved his chain in fear, attempting to keep Brook away from him.

Brook, regretful, shook his head and then leaped off the boat, traversing the water before landing on an old, dilapidated pirate ship that exuded an eerie aura.

"G-Ghost...ship?!"

"And he ran on the sea!"

"Damn it, do ghosts actually exist in this world!?"

"What are you all waiting for? Hurry and set sail, let's get out of here!"

Itou shouted at his crew, who acted in haste. The entire crew was gripped by fear of Brook's presence.

After more than ten minutes of hard sailing, the crew finally managed to reach a piece of "land."

"This should be safe."

Itou heaved a sigh of relief.

However, he was oblivious to the fact that a translucent figure had silently boarded his ship and was standing on the deck behind him.

As Itou relaxed his guard, a heavy blow struck him from behind, causing him to collapse on the deck of the pirate ship, unconscious.

Meanwhile, the live broadcast room that was showcasing his actions was also plunged into darkness.

Makoto Itou's live broadcast room saw a rapid decline in viewers.

In a short time, there were only a few Green Pheasant viewers and some official representatives of the Green Pheasant country still following Makoto Itou's live broadcast.

Time passed.

In the consultation room of the Black Pearl Pirates, Nojiko had already left, leaving only Ayane and Rifan behind.

"Can the Clone-Clone Fruit record and use the bodies and abilities of other Devil Fruit users upon awakening?"

"As expected, the awakened Devil Fruit is an incredibly powerful ability."

"It seems you've acquired quite a few items that can awaken Devil Fruits."

"Rifan, the awakened abilities in your pirate group must be quite potent."

While Ayane squeezed fresh milk into a container and observed Rifan, she couldn't help but feel somewhat awkward.

Especially at this moment, Rifan was still in a state where Nojiko's use of

Bonney's ability was working.

It made Ayane feel as though she had taken care of a child.

"Awakened Devil Fruit abilities are indeed quite powerful. However, the typical Devil Fruit awakening relies on the user's ability and will to reach their peak."

"Even an awakened devil fruit user through props cannot match the power of a user who has undergone the natural process of awakening."

"But they are not to be underestimated."

Rifan sipped on the freshly squeezed drink Ayane had just prepared and commented, "It tastes good! Ayane, remember to stock up on these for you me."

Seeing this scene, even the cruel Ayane couldn't help but twitch her lips. Thinking that she had promised Rifan to provide her milk permanently in order to understand Buggy's identity, Ayane sighed deeply again.

'My practice is far from enough, and I accidentally agreed to this guy because the massage was too comfortable.'

Ayane thought to herself.

She knows herself well enough.

Although Buggy's status is special, but if it is in the usual state.

She will not agree to Rifan's proposal.

The reason she agreed was not only because of Buggy's identity, more significantly, Rifan's massage skills, which had momentarily left her with little control over her will.

"However, I didn't think Buggy was a member of the Roger Pirates."

"And Red-Hair Shanks, currently one of the Four Emperors, is his best friend!"

"But his behaviour is completely at odds with his identity."

Ayane shook her head, sighing softly.

"So, if you continue to accompany Buggy, you might get caught up in a massive whirlwind."

"Ayane, this doesn't align with your idea of low-key development."

Rifan, using his Float devil fruit ability, levitated in front of Ayane and looked at her seriously.

According to the original storyline, Buggy would make an appearance at the Summit War. Before that, he even visited Impel Down.

If Ayane remained by Buggy's side continuously, whether she followed him to Impel Down or accompanied him to the Summit War, it would be quite dangerous for her.

Rifan didn't want to put Ayane, an old acquaintance who occasionally provided benefits, in harm's way.

"Are you concerned about my safety, Rifan?"

Ayane watched Rifan's petite figure and his serious expression and couldn't help but smile.

Afterward, she set down the container in her hand, extended her arms, and embraced Rifan, treating him as if he were a real child.

Then, Ayane gently stroked Rifan's hair as if she were holding a genuine child, her thoughts wandering.

"Rifan, you really are a mystery."

Rifan, who returned to Ayane's embrace, made a move on her.

In an instant, a strong pull enveloped Ayane, causing her to experience an electrifying sensation.

Surprised, Ayane quickly raised her arms and turned Rifan 180 degrees, allowing him to sit with his back against her.

"Such a shame."

Rifan smacked his lips and turned to look at Ayane behind him.

"I do worry about your safety. You still have two more Devil Fruits to

give me, you know."

"And if you can't give the remaining two Devil Fruits within the specified time..."

"You'll belong to me."

"At that point, I'll have the right to worry about you, won't I?"

Upon hearing this, Ayane smiled and shook her head.

"Even if I were to sign a slavery contract with you and become your servant, you wouldn't make a move on me unless you completely abandon your principles."

Ayane knew Rifan well. She believed that, even if she were in such a situation, Rifan would not act against her unless he had given up on his principles.

Seeing Rifan again, Ayane has a deeper understanding of Rifan.

The current Rifan is much stronger than when they parted.

There are many more beauties around him.

It can be said that if Rifan wanted it, he can sleep with many beauties together.

But even so, Rifan did not do this.

This is why Ayane thinks that Rifan has not changed.

"It's really not a very pleasant thing to be easily seen through."

Rifan sighed, leaning his head up against two soft cushions.

"But sometimes there are benefits to being recognized as a man of principle."

"It's like how you can rest in my arms now."

"If it were someone else, maybe I wouldn't compromise even if I died."

After Ayane sighed, she continued:

"Rifan, thank you for your reminder."

"But I've been with the Buggy Pirates for far too long."

"If it is another pirate group, I may not be able to stay so happily."

"But Buggy is weird, but he is not difficult to get along with."

"If it were someone else, my situation would not necessarily be better."

"In addition, the identity of Buggy may also have some beneficial effects on me in the future."

"However, I still have to thank you."

"I believe in the strength you helped me gain earlier."

"I should be able to handle a lot of problems."

Ayane put her hands on Rifan's abdomen and said with her chin resting on Rifan's head.

"Although you said that, you were injured by the Marine guerrillas not long ago, didn't you?"

Rifan shook his head and continued:

"Forget it, I already knew you wouldn't leave the Buggy Pirates."

"It's because you agreed to my request so simply this time and gave me benefits.

"I'll give you a bonus too."

Hearing this, Ayane raised her eyebrows:

"Rifan, what do you mean..."

Before Ayane could finish her sentence, she saw Rifan in her arms take out a syringe filled with lavender liquid from somewhere and stick it on her thigh.

Chapter 268: Helena Volunteered

To Become A Slave!

"Rifan, what are you doing?" Ayane watched Rifan inject the liquid from the syringe into her body, frowning slightly.

She didn't think Rifan would do anything to hurt her. She was just worried that some strange potion would be given to her again.

After seeing Rifan create an ointment that can make women lactate without getting pregnant, Ayane felt that even if Rifan came up with a drug that could make a woman pregnant directly, she would not be too surprised by it.

"Don't worry, this thing is not some strange potion," Rifan seemed to see through Ayane's thoughts and said with a smile. "Ayane, this thing can strengthen you to a certain extent. The price to pay is nothing more than a short period of pain. By the way, you have to keep this potion a secret for me."

Rifan supported Ayane's legs with both hands, using his ability to levitate himself again. He turned around, put his forefinger on her lips, and said to Ayane.

Ayane frowned, just as she wanted to ask more. The sudden pain made her frown even more.

"Lie down; I'll massage you. It might help you relieve the pain," Rifan suggested.

"Rifan, since it's a massage, can you not put your hands on my chest?"

Ayane frowned and said.

"Hehe, this is also part of the massage, Ayane," Rifan replied as he moved Ayane to the hospital bed and began the second round of the massage.

Ayane's mood, caught between joy and pain, became extremely awkward, especially when Rifan looked at her face with interest.

In desperation, Ayane decided to open the reincarnator communication panel to shift her focus away from Rifan.

Fortunately, as soon as she opened the reincarnator exchange group, there was information that caught Ayane's attention on the panel.

"R-Rifan, it seems that someone is talking about you on the reincarnator exchange group..."

"Really, then I can't miss such information. But seeing you in such pain, the massage really can't stop," Rifan replied, and with a grin, he used the Flower-Flower Devil Fruit ability to sprout multiple hands, massaging Ayane all over.

Afterward, Ayane continued the conversation with the reincarnators:

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: I have no shadow! What should I do now?!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Honoka, are you okay? Where is Marie, who is travelling with you? Is she safe and sound?]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Don't worry, Miss Helena, we're all still alive. But our shadow was taken away by that big guy!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Your shadow was taken away? Did you encounter the Devil Fruit power that manipulates shadows?]

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: Yes, Sister Helena! Even if we stand under the fireworks now, there will be no shadow reflected.]

['Eagle' Wesker: After the shadow is taken away, will the shadow never exist? Devil Fruit is truly an interesting thing, different from science.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Anyway, as long as you two are safe and sound. But that Masato Itou is still looking for you, so you have to worry a little bit.]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: It's all the fault of Rifan. If he hadn't sold the Devil Fruit to Makoto Itou, we wouldn't have been chased by him. If we hadn't been chased by him, we wouldn't have lost our shadows to that monster!]

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: In that monster's territory, Makoto Itou should not be able to do anything to us. Maybe, his shadow has already been taken away!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: If that's the case, that's good news. Marie, Honoka, I have been hearing that the one who took your shadow is a monster. Do you know his identity?]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Damn it, what the hell is going on with that bastard? Ethan, do you know something, who is the one who can control the shadow?]

['Eagle' Ethan: Interesting, so you've really had your shadow robbed, Itou.]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Hehe, retribution, this is the retribution for chasing us!]

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: That's right! You will meet Shichibukai Moria; this is your own retribution!]

['Green Pheasant' Makotou Itou: That bastard is... one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea Gecko Moria?! Damn, why didn't anyone tell me sooner?!]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: If I told you, wouldn't you just run away? Hehe, you can enjoy the days without shadows like us!]

['Eagle' Wesker: Ethan, you seem to have known for a long time that the three of them are in Moria's territory. Do you know how having their shadow taken away will affect them?]

['Eagle' Ethan: Hehe, I just heard about it. It is said that those who have their shadow taken away by Moria will not be able to survive in the sun.]

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: What?! I can't stand under the sun? How do I explore the sea?!]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Damn it, it's all the fault of that bastard Makoto Itou, and that Rifan, damn it!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Be careful of what you say, Marie!]

Helena, being a smart thinker, immediately realized that Rifan might be heading to Moria's territory. She understood that Rifan had the potential to become a Shichibukai and she wanted to prevent any trouble.

And Helena believed that Rifan could be of help and decided to reach out

to him.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, are you also on the Grand Line right now, targeting Gecko Moria?]

['Panda' Rifan: So what if it is, and so what if it's not?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: With your strength, you should be able to defeat Moria. If possible, can I ask you to help me with Marie and Honoka safety?]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Miss Helena, I don't need that guy to get out of my current troubles. Big deal, I'll use resurrection coins.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Think about that man, Jeyu, who was killed by Rifan and then resurrected among Big Mom's pirates, and then died again. In addition to him, many people have died due to random resurrection. So, it's better to be humble with Rifan, Marie.]

['Eagle' Ethan: Indeed! That guy may be even worse than Makoto Itou. You were quite rude to him. Be careful that he may lock you in a dungeon and ravage you directly after seeing you. Why don't you ask me, my captain is a Shichibukai, maybe I can help you and Honoka get out of Moria. How about it, do you want to make a contract with me?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: I don't think two Shichibukai can sit down and trade amicably, and you want to ask Blackbeard. I expect Rifan to help more than you.]

['Panda' Rifan: You really think highly of me, Miss Helena. But why do you think I would be willing to help? Ethan is right about one thing; your maid was very rude to me.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: I can make a contract with you, a contract similar to the one you have with Ayane.]

After Helena's message, she glanced at the Devil Fruit in her closet.

Although she only had one Devil Fruit at the moment, she believed that,

in time, she would be able to acquire more Devil Fruits.

Although Devil Fruit is precious, if Marie can save a resurrection coin, Helena thought it was worth it.

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: No, Miss Helena! I cannot ask you to make such a sacrifice for me!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Marie, if you still think of me as your master, listen to me here.]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: But that Rifan is so obscene. If you can't repay the Devil Fruit, then you...]

['Panda' Rifan: Calling me obscene or something... that's really too much, Miss Marie. I thought I was a gentleman when I treated ladies. Besides, Miss Helena, Miss Marie Rose is quite right in saying that there is no need for the two of us to enter into a bond of slavery. If there is a contract to be made, it should be between Miss Marie Rose and myself. How about it? Do you want to make a bond of slavery with me, Miss Marie Rose? For just two Devil Fruits, I can save you one Resurrection Coin.]

Black Pearl, consultation room.

After Ayane saw Rifan's message, she couldn't help but glance at Rifan. At this moment, she seemed to see the picture of Rifan signing a bondage contract with her.

'Sign up a slavery contract? Before the contract is concluded, this man will not do anything. If you're polite enough to him and you're not an enemy, he won't even take advantage of you. If enough Devil Fruit can be produced, Honoka can sign a contract with him.

'But Marie Rose... with the way she talks to Rifan in the exchange group.'

'If she really falls into Rifan's hands, she will probably be taken advantage of a lot.'

Ayane's thoughts drifted as she observed Rifan's actions. Her gaze prompted Rifan to momentarily shift his attention from the communication panel back to her.

Seeing Ayane's contemplative expression, the corner of Rifan's mouth slightly raised, and he continued with his actions, focusing on her pink buds bringing her back to her senses.

Chapter 269: Honoka and Marie

Rose contract!

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: What?! I will not make a contract with you. My master is Miss Helena, and I will definitely not be your slave!]

['Panda' Rifan: Really? Then we have nothing to talk about. If nothing else, I'm about to go offline.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Wait, Mr. Rifan! I think we can discuss this further. If you enter into a bond of slavery with me, you can benefit regardless. Don't you agree?]

['Panda' Rifan: Maybe. If I make a contract, I will get two Devil Fruits from you. But I think it's better to focus on my own affairs. Since Miss Marie Rose is the one in crisis, if you want me to help, she needs to request my assistance.]

Helena frowned slightly when she read Rifan's response.

"This Rifan is a very principled man," she murmured to herself as she turned her attention back to the reincarnator communication panel.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Marie, just do as Rifan suggests. If you manage to escape, I can find a way to hand over the Devil Fruit I have to you.]

['Eagle' Ethan: Helena, you really have a Devil Fruit. No wonder a chairwoman of a big consortium like you is willing to enter into a slavery contract with Rifan. I fear the contract has just been concluded, and you will have it completed.]

['Bear' Tina Armstrong: So, this woman didn't take any risks.]

['Panda' Pichan: Even so, Mr. Rifan can indeed gain rewards.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Ethan, Tina, you're mistaken. I do have a Devil Fruit, but I only have one. In other words, I also took a certain risk to enter into a slavery contract with Rifan.]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Miss Helena, please don't make such a decision for me. How can I trouble you, Miss Helena?]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Marie, although you are my servant, I see you as my younger sister. As an older sister, isn't it normal to help my younger sister?]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Miss Helena's behavior is really touching!]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Miss Helena...]

['Panda' Rifan: It seems that Ms. Marie Rose still needs some time to make a decision. If that's the case, then I'll wait. I'll continue to monitor the reincarnation exchange panel. By the way, does Ms. Honoka, who is with Ms. Marie Rose, need help? If you have a Devil Fruit, I'll do my best to help you out of danger.]

Rifan's destination is the Devil's Triangle sea area. In other words, it won't be long before he encounters Honoka and Marie Rose. He didn't mind trying to gain something from both Honoka and Marie Rose when he invited Moria. This gain could be a Devil Fruit, or it could be their cooperation.

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: Huh?! Me... Me?!]

['Panda' Rifan: That's right, you. But if it's Ms. Marie Rose, she needs to pay me two Devil Fruits to save her.]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Damn it, you're asking me to pay twice as much as Honoka!]

['Panda' Rifan: If you want to blame someone, blame yourself for not

being polite to me. Think about it, Marie Rose. I'm not far from your location. Maybe I'll appear in front of you the next day. If you haven't made a decision by then, not only you won't be safe, maybe you will also die that day. We are both from the Blue Star, but we're also competitors, so don't blame me.]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: What?! Rifan, are you already arriving at Gecko Moria's location?!]

Makoto Itou, who had been silent for a long time, was shocked when he saw Rifan's message. He had no desire to meet Rifan face to face, as Rifan had killed many reincarnators and was not someone he wanted to encounter.

If he still had a shadow, the moment he saw Rifan's message, he would consider leaving the Devil's Triangle as soon as possible. Unfortunately, now he had lost his shadow and had no way to leave the area, which made him nervous about meeting Rifan.

On the Black Pearl, Rifan glanced at Makoto Itou's message but had no intention of replying. He had planned to meet with Makoto Itou and potentially execute his plan.

That's why he hadn't mentioned his arrival in the Devil's Triangle until he saw that Makoto Itou lost his shadow.

Rifan was now ready to meet Makoto Itou and deal with him as needed.

['Kangaroo' Helena: Is Mr. Rifan really heading for Gecko Moria? It seems he's already covered a significant distance towards Gecko Moria's territory. Marie, it's time to make a decision.]

In the Thriller Bark.

Marie Rose looked at Helena's message and involuntarily clenched her fists. She didn't want to make a contract with Rifan, but Helena had already helped her, and she couldn't find a reason to refuse.

'I am really going to agree with that guy?'

Marie Rose couldn't help but feel awkward at the thought of compromising with Rifan.

"Marie, what should I do?" Honoka asked, with a hint of uneasiness.

"Honoka, this decision has to be yours. I don't know what kind of person Rifan is, although he appears open, and he seems to like women. Maybe he's different from Makoto Itou, who has been chasing us. But Panda and Green Pheasant countries have tense relations."

Honoka blinked, her brows furrowing slightly. "Panda and Green... will that man Rifan hate me because of the tension between our countries?"

'No, that guy treats Ayane, who is also from Green Pheasant like me, with respect. He shouldn't have a reason to harm me. No, it doesn't matter. I have to get out of this dangerous situation first! If the contract isn't concluded, he'll arrive soon. If he has malicious intentions, he can act without a contract.'

With this thought, Honoka became resolute in her decision. She didn't yet know what Rifan was doing with Ayane, but she had made her choice to make a contract with Rifan!

Black Pearl.

Rifan was attentively monitoring the exchange group when a sudden reminder in his mind furrowed his brow.

['Panda' Rifan, 'Kangaroo' Marie Rose has submitted a bond of slavery application with the following terms:

You assist Marie Rose in getting out of trouble, and she agrees to provide you with two Devil Fruits within half a year.

If you successfully help her but she fails to provide the promised Devil Fruits, she will become your slave.]

['Panda' Rifan, 'Green Pheasant' Honoka has submitted a bond of slavery

application with the following terms:

You help Honoka get out of trouble, and she agrees to provide you with one Devil Fruit within half a year.

If you successfully help her but she fails to provide the promised Devil Fruit, she will become your slave.]

'In the end, Marie Rose agreed.' Rifan thought. 'Honoka also accepted.

This way, I can acquire at least three Devil Fruits.' His lips couldn't help but curve into a smile.

Without hesitation, he accepted the offers sent by the two.

Soon, corresponding notifications appeared in the message bars of all the reincarnators.

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: So you agreed after all?]

['Green Pheasant' Makoto Itou: Rifan, you... Are you really coming? Can you tell me how long it will take you to arrive?]

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Rifan, I hope you'll keep your promise.]

['Green Pheasant' Honoka: Mr. Rifan, our safety depends on you.]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Mr. Rifan, now that the contracts are in place, could you please rescue Marie Rose and Honoka as soon as possible?]

['Panda' Rifan: Don't worry. I'm not far from their location. Honoka, Marie Rose, find a safe place to stay before I arrived. And avoid Moria's castle.]

Although Rifan didn't want Makoto Itou to know the precise timing of his arrival, he prioritized reassuring Helena, Honoka, and Marie Rose.

['Kangaroo' Marie Rose: Humph, I don't need your advice!]

Seeing Marie Rose's continued haughtiness, Rifan raised his head and smiled at Ayane.

"Congratulations, Rifan. That girl Honoka should be quite to your liking.

Now you can form bonds with other reincarnators. But Marie Rose... she's

very petite, and I suppose you're not interested in that type of woman?"

"Indeed, I prefer more mature ones," Rifan replied. "Marie Rose, from what I've seen in the Dead or Alive Fighting Competition, doesn't particularly catch my interest. Not to mention she's quite a tsundere."

Rifan was casually dismissing Marie Rose's appeal, though in his heart, he was still interested in teasing her.

"Really? I'd like to see your reaction after meeting Marie Rose. Will you still say the same thing? After all, she's quite lovely," Ayane suggested.

Suddenly, a knock on the door interrupted their conversation. They both turned to see Nojiko pushing the door open.

"Nojiko, has Franky arrived yet?" Rifan inquired.

"Captain Rifan, following your instructions, I've informed Franky," Nojiko reported. "He's outside, eagerly awaiting your arrival. Once you and Miss Ayane are ready, we can proceed."

Nojiko smirked and motioned towards the closed door.

Chapter 270: Surprise Marine

Guerrillas!

The Devil Fruit Sent by Ayane

Let Rifan finally have a useless Devil Fruit to help Franky open his final invitation.

Previously, Rifan believed the timing was right. So he had asked Nojiko to handle some matters in advance and notified Franky to come here to complete the final copy of the invitation.

"Traveling to... the past?!" Ayane blinked, looking very puzzled.

"Ayane, it's because you are willing to provide me with your milk forever, this time, I will give you another piece of information."

"Let me tell you first, I won't answer your question; how much you can understand depends on your own understanding. Of course, this is so that

the relationship between the two of us can develop amicably. I hope that you will try not to disclose the information I'm about to show you next. Especially the reincarnator exchange group."

While speaking, Rifan sat cross-legged on the table beside him. Although his current clothes seemed a bit too loose, he didn't bother to change them. Telling Ayane about the final invitation, Rifan didn't have too many obstacles in his heart. Leaving aside the close relationship between the two, even telling Ayane about the final invitation would not have much impact on him. After all, opening the final invitation was a challenging task that required the consumption of precious Devil Fruit, something not just any reincarnator could do.

On the other hand, Rifan felt that Ayane was getting closer to becoming his ally. According to the current development, it would be difficult for Ayane to hand over enough Devil Fruit to him within the time stipulated in the contract. In this world, sailing was a time-consuming endeavour. Up to now, Ayane and Rifan had made an agreement, and half of the time had passed. In the remaining time, Rifan didn't think that Ayane could find two Devil Fruits. After all, not everyone could accurately retain an enemy's Devil Fruit through the Dark Fruit ability, like him. "Special information?" Ayane pursed her lips and took a deep look at Rifan. After a while, she nodded slightly. "Rifan, you have successfully aroused my curiosity. Under such circumstances, it's really difficult for me to give up the right to see what will happen next. I will keep my promise with you. I hope you will show me your secret information."

Ayane's eyes were serious, and she said in a serious manner.

Rifan smiled and nodded upon hearing Ayane's answer. Afterward, Ayane went to the dressing room beside her and changed into clothes suitable for her current body condition.

When everything was ready, Nojiko opened the door of the consultation room. The next moment, Franky's eager face and Chopper's curious expression appeared at the door.

"Captain Rifan, is what Nojiko said true?" Franky asked with joy and surprise. "Can I really save Tom-san with your special power?"

"It's of course true, Chopper and the others should have told you," Rifan replied. "Sorry, Franky, for making you wait so long. Your matter has indeed been delayed for too long. Let's get started now."

Rifan waved to Franky and let him come over. Then he took out the devil fruit he got from Ayane and stretched it out in front of Franky.

However, just as Rifan was about to activate the access to the copy space to open the invitation copy that Franky needed, Kalifa suddenly appeared at the door of the consultation room.

"Boss, something happened outside the Black Pearl," she said. "There are two Marine guerrilla ships heading this way."

While speaking, Kalifa scanned the people in the room with her eyes.

After seeing Rifan's child-like body affected by the fruit of age and Ayane's chest that was a circle bigger than usual, a sharp light flickered in Kalifa's eyes.

At this moment, she seemed to understand something.

"Marine Guerrilla? So, it's from the Marines? Why did they come here at this time?" Franky frowned. He was preparing to meet his regret and teacher, Tom, who had died because of his own actions. And Kalifa's report made him feel conflicted.

On the one hand, he wanted to see Tom as soon as possible. On the other hand, he felt that it might not be easy for Rifan to deal with his affairs first when there was a possibility that the enemy was approaching.

"Marine Guerrilla?!"

"Could it be that they came to chase us?!"

Ayane frowned when she heard Kalifa's report to Rifan. Not long ago, the Buggy pirates were hunted down by the Marine guerrillas, and she was injured at that time. Even though she was one of the top 100 reincarnations and was favoured by Rifan, her strength was still weak compared to the Marine guerrilla vice admiral and elite fighters with advanced weapons. It was no exaggeration to say that she and the Buggy Pirates had escaped safely, which was a blessing in disguise.

At this moment, hearing the news of the Marine guerrillas again, Ayane was naturally quite surprised.

However, it was just a surprise. With Rifan here, she didn't feel intimidated. She didn't think that after feeding Rifan with her breastmilk, he would ruthlessly turn her over to the Marines.

"I don't think so."

"The guerrilla ship in the rear is chasing the one in front. I think some pirates may have snatched the Marine guerrilla's ship, which is why the guerrilla ships are chasing each other."

Kalifa looked at Ayane and then at the empty needle tube not far away. The corners of her mouth involuntarily raised slightly.

"Captain Rifan, let's take things easy for now,"

"You seem very concerned about the Marine guerrillas. Why don't you deal with them first and let me go see Tom-san after?"

At this time, Franky, who had been thinking for a while, suddenly spoke to Rifan. "For me, I've been waiting for a long time, so waiting a bit longer doesn't matter."

"It's not necessary for you to wait, Franky. I've 'seen' it with Observation Haki. The Marine guerrillas are still some distance away from the Black Pearl. We have plenty of time to finish what you have here before they

arrive. Also, I'd like to see how things change after you meet your teacher Tom." Rifan waved his hand and said with a light smile.

So far, Rifan's

Observation Haki could easily cover the scope of a small island. From his perspective, he could clearly calculate the time when the Marine Guerrilla's ship would arrive at the Black Pearl. Franky's final invitation dungeon was not a difficult one, and it would suffice to handle the World Government officials and agents who wanted to forcibly take Tom away. This was nothing to Franky, who now had the Devil Fruit ability. What's more, Franky's final invitation was not difficult, and others could also lend a helping hand.

At this moment, Rifan suddenly frowned and looked at Ayane in surprise.

"Rifan, why are you looking at me like that? Is there something on my face?"

Ayane raised her eyebrows and asked Rifan with some doubts.

"Ayane, do you know Kasumi?"

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and asked with great interest.

"Kasumi? Rifan, why did you say this suddenly?"

Hearing the name Kasumi, Ayane immediately frowned.

"Hehe, my observation haki heard the name on the Marine Guerrilla."

"She was called 'Kasumi' by those who traveled with her."

"Also, my Observation Haki heard her say your name."

"Ayane, you and this Kasumi should have a close relationship."

Rifan said meaningfully.

As a time traveler, Rifan naturally knew that Ayane and Kasumi were sisters related by blood and had an awkward relationship. Kasumi's appearance on the Marine Guerrilla's ship surprised him. At the same time, it piqued his interest in what would happen when Ayane and

Kasumi finally met.

Chapter 271: Nami Is About To

Discover The Secrets Of Rifan And

Nojiko? !

[This is interesting, the reincarnation of the Green Pheasant country is actually heading in the direction of Brother Rifan!]

[What's more interesting is that the relationship between Kasumi and Ayane seems to be very special!]

[These two are also ninjas, so they probably came from the same ninja village.]

[Goat Audience: These two have appeared in Blue Star's death or life fighting contest, and they are very powerful fighters. At that time, I felt that these two seemed to have some special abilities. Now it seems that my thoughts at that time were true.]

[I am also very concerned about these two. According to my investigation, these two should be sisters. And that Kasumi seems to be a betrayal ninja, and that Ayane is the one who chased her down!]

[Damn, the big brother upstairs is so powerful, can you also understand the situation of the ninjas of the Green Pheasant Country?]

[After all, I am also a person from the darkside, and I know a little about some things that the public does not know.]

[The dark side?! Buddy, can you tell me about it in detail? I'm curious!]

[Sorry, I can't disclose too much information. If you want to know something, you can find it out through the live broadcast room. Since Kasumi is heading towards Rifan, there must be something going on with Rifan and Ayane.]

[Compared with this, I want to see Franky complete the final invitation mission! Franky is quite strong now, and if he completes the final

invitation, he will definitely be even stronger!]

[Similarly, I also want to see it! Judging from the situation shown in Kasumi's live broadcast room, she, her captain, and the Marine chasing them are not very powerful people.

Judging from the situation of the Black Pearl Pirates, dealing with them can be said to be a piece of cake.]

[Speaking of which, Ayane has already buried one foot in the end of becoming a slave of Rifan, so this Kasumi, I don't know if her situation will be same as Ayane.]

[Not sure, but I very much hope that Rifan will take her down! Look how beautiful she is!]

"Rifan, are you joking me?"

"Kasumi is really on board the Marine Guerrilla ship!?"

Ayane frowned, looking straight at Rifan with her eyes.

"I'm not going to make fun of things that are easy to poke around."

"You know, if you go out and have a look later, you will be able to know whether what I said is true."

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, he looked at Ayane's expression of wanting to confirm, and continued:

"But it's better to do it later, I'm going to help Franky with his invitation first."

"If you go out at this time, there is no way to observe the information you want to know."

When Ayane heard Rifan's words, the steps she was about to take immediately stopped.

She turned her head and frowned at Rifan:

"In that case, can you please hurry up?"

"Of course!"

Rifan shrugged and glanced at Franky.

Franky understood, nodded and came to Rifan.

Afterwards, Rifan took the devil fruit in his hand again, and contacted the copy space.

[Rifan, do you want to sacrifice the "sound wave fruit" to open Franky's final invitation copy space?]

'Open!'

[Successfully opened 'Franky's final invitation mission - the former capital of seven waters'!]

With the prompt sound of copy space, golden light shines from Devil Fruit in Rifan's mind.

The Devil Fruit instantly transformed from a physical body into a pure energy body, enclosing Rifan, Franky, Nojiko, Chopper, Ayane and other people present.

Ayane stared at this scene with wide eyes, afraid that she might miss something.

[It's started, I can't wait!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Rifan, this guy is going to start the crew's final invitation again, isn't this a bit too frequent?!]

[Goat Audience: Rifan is still the same Rifan, I just came back and he gave me a big shock.]

[Camel Audience: Damn it, does this guy Rifan want another powerful crew member?]

[Hehe, of course! This time, Franky will definitely gain a particularly powerful strength from the future!]

[Franky is now an 'expert' level shipwright, do you think Franky will directly obtain master level shipwrightskills after the final invitation?]

[If this is the case, Franky's power will take a big step forward!]

[Not only that, Brother Rifan will also get quite a good bonus!]

[Camel Audience: How is it possible, Rifan just got a master-level ship doctor, how could he have a master-level shipbuilder so soon!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: That's right! Chopper needs to awaken Munch-Munch Fruit to become a master-level ship doctor. How could Franky reach the master level because of a final invitation task? You all are dreaming!]

[Wait and see! Even if Franky can't become a master shipwright this time, he will definitely be able to reach that level in the future. I believe that Brother Rifan has a plan for cultivating Franky in his heart.]

Under the attention of a crowd of blue star audiences.

Franky's copy of the final offer was successfully opened.

When he saw Tom appearing in front of him again, and he was being escorted forward by the World Government agents led by Spandam, Franky rushed towards them on the spot.

It's just that before the intervention time came, the fist he attacked the World government agents directly penetrated through their bodies, and did not cause any harm to them.

Franky frowned, and immediately looked at Rifan.

"Let's look at the fragments of memories from the past first, Franky."

"When we can intervene, I will naturally tell you."

"At that time, you just need to beat them to the ground."

Rifan pointed to the black-clothed agent led by Spandam, and said.

Hearing this, Franky took a deep breath, and fixed his eyes on Spandam and others.

As if he was afraid that he would miss the time to intervene.

"Rifan, from your words, is this the past?"

"And also be able to intervene in events that have occurred in the past?"

"If you interfere with events that happened in the past, will it change the future?"

Ayane looked at the kid Rifan who lost his seat because they came to the copy space, and asked after holding him in her arms.

"Hush! Ayane, take a good look, you will understand."

Rifan smiled and said with a mysterious smile.

Seeing this, Ayane could only turn her head to look at Franky.

Fortunately, the copy space didn't make both Ayane and Franky wait too long.

After more than ten minutes passed, everyone saw that the young Franky was knocked into the air in order to prevent the sea train from taking Tom away.

Intervention time finally arrived.

"Franky, do it, it's time."

Rifan, who was already standing on the sea train at the moment, glanced at Franky who was also on the sea train beside him, and said.

"I've been waiting for this!"

"Slow beams!"

Franky let out a loud roar, and sent out several slow beams of light.

The World Government agents led by Spandam didn't even have time to react before being hit by the light.

With their movements slowed down by the slow light, they have no way to resist the current Franky's power.

A few minutes passed, and all the agents fell to the ground, together with the former Spandam.

"Hahaha, so that's the case, there is such a thing."

"I didn't expect that I, an undead, would still be able to return here."

"And there is even a chance of resurrection."

"Franky, you really followed an amazing captain."

"Boy Rifan, then I won't delay you, I will trouble you later."

"Whether it's me or Franky."

Tom patted his belly and laughed and said to Rifan.

After Franky's explanation and the information given by the copy space, Tom already knows the current situation.

Regarding the resurrection, he did not postpone it, but chose to simply accept it.

But in his heart, he felt that it didn't matter even if he couldn't be resurrected.

To be able to meet Franky, he is already quite satisfied.

"Don't worry Tom-san."

"I will definitely let you come back to this world."

"It's my promise to Franky."

"If I can't fulfill this promise."

"I'm ashamed to be piloting the Black Pearl that Franky helped me build."

Rifan nodded and said.

"Is the ship Franky built called the 'Black Pearl'?"

"Hahaha, with a captain like you, it will definitely become a dream ship."

"Franky, my time is almost up."

"Since you chose to get on the ship, you have to help Rifan as a shipwright."

"It's a pity that I don't have enough time to teach you everything I have learned."

Tom shook his head and said with some disappointment.

At this moment, his body has gradually become transparent.

Apparently, the time of parting was coming.

Rifan also felt quite sorry when he heard Tom's words.

Tom was able to build a sea train on water, his skill is unquestionable.

If Tom has time to teach Franky all his skills, Rifan feels that Franky will go further on the way to upgrade his shipwright skills to master level.

"Don't worry, Tom-san, I will definitely do it."

Franky rubbed the tears in his eyes and said to Tom excitedly.

Tom patted Franky on the shoulder, and after leaving the necklace with his own soul imprint in his hand, he quietly turned into a spot of light and disappeared into the copy space.

And with Tom's departure, the copy space of Franky's special invitation mission also shattered.

Everyone, once again returned to the original place.

Meanwhile, in Rifan's mind.

Relevant prompts also sounded instantly.

[Rifan, congratulations on completing Franky's final invitation mission, special rewards 'Franky Growth Scroll', 'Primary Observation Haki Awakening Scroll' x2!]

[Using the 'Franky Growth Scroll', Franky will get the future power.]

[Using the 'Primary Observation Haki Awakening Scroll', you will be able to awaken Observation Haki initially.]

'I got two Observation Haki awakening scrolls!'

'Alright, it happens to be able to help Franky awaken his Observation Haki. "

'The other Observation Haki awakening scroll can also help Nami awaken her Observation Haki.'

'After Nami's Observation Haki is awakened, she will be able to take a step closer to master level as a navigator.'

'However, with Nami's character.'

'After she awakens her Observation Haki, she will probably use her

Observation Haki to spy on me.'

'In this way, the secret relationship between me and Nojiko will be exposed under her nose.'

'...It seems that I need to talk to Nojiko about this. '

Rifan thought in his heart.

...

Chapter 272: General Franky's

Schedule Is Up!

[Panda Rifan, the loyalty points of your 'Shipwright' Franky have reached the highest point, congratulations, you can now use the Devil Fruit ability that Franky has mastered.]

[At the same time, you will get Franky's knowledge of shipwrights.]

[The personal attributes of 'Shipwright' Franky have been refreshed, please check it yourself.]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Franky]

[Age: 34 years old]

[Crew number: 10]

[Position: Shipwright (Master)]

[Physical: 13306]

[Physical level: B level]

[Devil Fruit: Slow fruit]

[Other skills: Germa 66 exoskeleton]

[Special Ability: None]

[Loyalty: 100-(Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: None]

The sound of copy space sounded in Rifan's mind.

He could clearly feel the extra knowledge about shipbuilding and human

body transformation in his mind.

At this moment, Rifan even felt that he could transform his body into Franky's.

What's more, he can use Munch-Munch Fruit's ability to decompose and synthesize to transform himself into a more thorough and powerful Franky.

'Let's forget it, it might be possible to become stronger for a while by becoming a reformer. '

'But the human body can also be strengthened through exercise. "

'And I also have the copy space power-up. "

There is no need to transform my body into a robot. '

Rifan shook his head secretly.

Although he can transform himself to be much cooler than Franky, Rifan feels that a mechanized body is not as good as a pure body.

He didn't want to exercise with a remodeled body when he was making out with Nojiko in the future.

"It turns out that it's not about changing the past to influence the future."

"But by making up for past regrets in a separate space, and at the same time gaining the possibility of resurrecting someone in the future."

At this time, Ayane pursed her lips and muttered.

Similarly, seeing Franky's excited mood, Ayane can probably guess the change in his loyalty to Rifan.

With the possibility of reviving important people, Franky will definitely assist and help Rifan with important people in his future voyages.

Even though she couldn't see Franky's personal attribute list, Ayane felt that Franky's loyalty points to Rifan might have already reached 100.

'Consume a Devil Fruit in exchange for a loyal member of a crew.'

'If it is an ordinary Devil Fruit, this business is also a good deal.'

'Nami, Robin, Chopper and others probably experienced something similar to Franky.'

'From this point of view, there is no way for Otoshi to recruit Nami, Robin, Chopper, Franky and other Destiny crew members back.'

Just when Ayane thought so, Rifan raised his hand and pressed Franky's pirate tattoo.

[Rifan, you use 'Franky Growth Scroll' and 'Elementary Observation Haki Awakening Scroll' on Franky.]

[Enhancement started...Enhancement completed!]

[Franky's personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself.]

[Name: Franky]

[Age: 34 years old]

[Crew number: 10]

[Position: Shipwright (Master)]

[Physical: 23306]

[Physical level: A level]

[Devil Fruit: Slow fruit]

[Other skills: Germa 66 exoskeleton]

[Special Ability: Observation Haki]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: None]

[Rifan, your talent 'Strengthen the crew, equal return' has been activated.

]

[Beginning to strengthen... It has been detected that you have awakened Observation Haki, this time the 'Elementary Observation Haki Awakening Scroll has been automatically replaced with 500 physical points!]

[Enhancement has been completed, your personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself!]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Rifan]

[Age: 25 years old]

[Position: Captain]

[Talent: Strengthen the crew, equal returns]

[Points: 1000 points]

[Physical: 114101 points]

[Physical level: SS level]

[Devil Fruit: Dark Fruit]

[Martial arts skills: Marine Six Styles, Six King Gun, Kampo Kenpo, Newkama Kenpo, Fishman Karate, Fishman Jujitsu, Eight-Impact Fist, Dragon Claw Fist, Gungnir]

[Kendo skills: Divine Departure, Fox Fire Style, Oden Two Swords Style, Music Swordstyle]

[Other skills: Hakoku, Germa 66 exoskeleton (anti-drug system)]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Advanced Conqueror's Haki, Conqueror's Infusion, Listening to the Voice of All Things]

[Bounty: 1 billion Berry]

[Props: Small Barque, Teleportation Pointer, Enhanced Magic Weather Stick, Sandai Kitetsu, Oto(Shiki sword), Zoan Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll, Double devil fruit power Awakening Scroll, Advanced Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll, Primary Observation Haki Awakening Scroll]

[Partners: Mikita, Nico Robin, Nami, Nojiko, Carina, Jewelry Bonney, Nefertari Vivi, Tony Tony Chopper, Franky, Kalifa]

[Slaves: Ada Wong, Leigh]

[Trading Center: Slippery Fruit (10000), Ox-Ox Fruit · Giraffe Form (5000)]

'Fortunately, Franky's physical points have increased by 10,000 points.'

'Franky Growth Scroll was not in vain.'

Rifan looked at Franky's form in a flash of white light and changed into what he would look like in the next two years, and thought happily in his heart.

When Nami once obtained the power of the future, although she obtained a huge improvement.

But that's based on the premise that she doesn't have much power.

But now, before Franky used the 'Franky Growth Scroll', he already had more physical points than Nami had after using the 'Nami Growth Scroll' in her Village.

Rifan was worried that even if the current Franky uses the 'Franky Growth Scroll', what will be changed is only the modified weapon on his body, and he will not get physical points.

But as a result of the strengthening, Franky still got quite good physical rewards.

Although no weapons like 'General Franky' were issued to Franky.

But Rifan had in mind the extra knowledge of mechanics once again shared with Franky's shipwright skills.

He understood that it would be quite simple for the current Franky to create General Franky.

Therefore, Rifan has no regrets in his heart, only the joy of getting Franky's physical points improved.

"Is this my future body? It's so 'super!'"

Putting his hands together, Franky shouted excitedly in his signature pose.

"It's amazing! Franky, you have become even more different after gaining the power of the future!"

Chopper's eyes lit up, equally excited.

Precisely because he wanted to see for the first time what Franky would look like after gaining future powers.

Chopper chose to come to Rifan's consultation room with Franky.

"The future Franky is really less and less human."

Kalifa pushed her glasses and sighed.

When she was in the capital of water seven, Kalifa felt that Franky was quite strange.

As for now, Kalifa has a hard time seeing Franky as a human being.

"Huh? Are you calling me a pervert, Kalifa?"

"Thank you so much for your compliment."

Franky turned to look at Kalifa and smiled.

"I'm not complimenting you." Kalifa shook her head and turned to look at Rifan. "Boss, Franky's matter is over, should we deal with the Marine guerrillas' matter?"

"Oh, the Marine Guerrillas. I almost forgot about it."

"Although I want to create the 'General Franky' in my mind now."

"But as expected, we still have to deal with the enemy first."

"Rifan, leave the enemy to me to deal with."

"Now I'm full of energy."

Franky said to Rifan and put the necklace with Tom's soul imprint into his body carefully.

Then he led Chopper out of the consultation room and ran towards the direction of the Black Pearl Deck.

"F-Future power?!"

"So, can you get the power of the future?!"

"Is this the real utility of traveling to the past!?"

After Franky and Chopper left, Ayane finally came to her senses and said

in amazement.

At this moment, she suddenly felt that the Devil Fruit consumed by Rifan was really a bargain.

A not very powerful Devil Fruit can give a person the power of the future.

If it were Ayane, she would choose the same way.

After all, the powerful power in the future will not make her have the weakness of being unable to swim.

At this time, Ayane didn't know that any devil fruit user in the Black Pearl Pirates had lost the weakness of the traditional devil fruit weakness.

"Is Miss Ayane surprised."

"Since this is the case, how about making a decision to stay on the Black Pearl?"

"Maybe you'll see more things that surprise and delight you here."

"And Ms. Ayane has already received the gift from the boss, right?"

"It should be quite satisfactory to you."

"Otherwise you wouldn't be willing to give Boss your milk."

As Kalifa said that, she walked to the container containing Ayane brand milk, and poured the drink into a kid bottle.

Afterwards, Kalifa came to Rifan with a kid bottle and handed it to Rifan's mouth with a smile on her face.

After speaking, Kalifa also glanced at the needle tube that was previously filled with the G virus strengthening agent, inserted into Ayane's thigh, and injected with the agent.

Rifan raised his eyebrows, but he didn't refuse, but put his mouth in his mouth with a smile on his face.

Seeing the movements of Rifan and Kalifa, Ayane couldn't help but blushed a little more.

...

Chapter 273: Marine Betrayal!

Although Rifan is not holding her chest while drinking it.

But what was contained in that bottle was actually something squeezed out of her chest.

Therefore, Ayane still felt very embarrassed.

Especially when Rifan was drinking the drink in the bottle, he looked in her direction deliberately.

Seeing this, Ayane involuntarily turned to throw the needle, so she happened to see the needle that Rifan stuck in her thigh just now.

Think of the pain caused by the medicine in the needle before.

She frowned for a while, but soon showed an expression of enlightenment.

In a place where Kalifa, Nojiko, and Rifan couldn't see, Ayane had already opened her personal panel.

On the attribute bar of the panel, she clearly saw that her physical points had increased a lot.

"Rifan, what's going on?!"

"Your medicine actually has the same power as the points given by 'that thing'?!"

Ayane looked at Rifan in surprise, and asked.

'That thing', of course, is copy space.

Of course Rifan understood what Ayane said.

"It seems that the effect of the medicine has been fully exerted."

"Ayane, don't ask too much, don't think too much."

"You just need to accept this gift and abide by our agreement."

After Rifan answered Ayane, he put the mouth of the bottle in his mouth and sucked it again with enjoyment.

Soon, Rifan showed a very satisfied and nostalgic smile.

...

"Let's go, Ayane."

"Let's go out and find out who the Marine guerrillas who chased your Buggy pirates group took the ship this time."

As Rifan said, he planned to use Haki's ability to release the fruit of age to restore himself to his original state.

But at this time, Kalifa was the first to stop Rifan.

"Boss, since you have become like this."

"And using a milk bottle."

"How about becoming more thorough?"

Kalifa said with a chuckle, and then looked at Nojiko.

"Nojiko, use Bonney's fruit ability again."

"Make the boss a little smaller."

"Just in time, let's take a look at what the boss looked like when he was just born."

Hearing this, Nojiko also showed an expression of interest.

"As it happens, I made baby clothes earlier."

"It was originally intended to be used by you and my children one day."

"I'll let you use it for now."

As Nojiko walked towards Rifan, she shook the baby clothes in her hand.

"Wait, you're pregnant, Nojiko?!"

Rifan froze for a moment, and looked at Nojiko in surprise.

"Hee hee, are you nervous, Captain?"

"Don't worry, I don't have any children yet."

"I just think that if we go on like this, there will always be children sooner than later."

"What do you say, Captain Rifan?"

As Nojiko said, she used Clone-Clone Fruit to transform into a sleepy Bonney.

And used the power of age fruit on Rifan.

A pink light enveloped Rifan's body.

The next moment, Rifan's originally five or six-year-old body shrank rapidly again.

In a blink of an eye, it became the size of a newborn boy.

And Rifan's cute appearance also made the eyes of Nojiko and Kalifa in the room shine brightly.

Although Ayane was not as excited as Nojiko and Kalifa, she also looked at Rifan curiously.

"It's really, really cute!"

Kalifa took a step forward, reached out and rubbed Rifan's chubby face.

"Indeed, if only my future children could be this cute."

Nojiko said longingly.

"It will, the boss is so good-looking, and Nojiko is so beautiful."

"Whether you give birth to a boy or a girl, it must be quite cute."

Kalifa said with a smile.

"If you Kalifa can have one or two children left with your boss, it will definitely be very beautiful."

Nojiko raised the corner of her mouth and looked at Kalifa with the same smile.

At this time, Nojiko did not forget to attack Kalifa for Rifan.

Regarding this, Kalifa just smiled and did not speak.

"By the way, can you two stop rubbing my face all the time?"

Rifan said.

"Can you still talk like this?"

"I thought you could only cry."

Ayane raised her eyebrows and said with interest when she heard Rifan's voice.

"Captain Rifan's Haki is strong enough, and he can use Haki to undo the effects of some abilities."

"With his precise control over Haki, it's easy to control himself and keep the baby's body back to the state where he can talk."

"By the way, Miss Ayane, do you want to help Captain Rifan change clothes?"

Nojiko said, and handed the baby clothes in her hands to Ayane.

"Why me?"

Ayane frowned.

"After all, you seem to be very suitable for the role of mother now."

Nojiko looked at Ayane's chest that had grown from the ointment with a smile on her face.

"No, forget it..."

Although Ayane also found Rifan in front of her very interesting.

But thinking of seeing Kasumi, and seeing her holding a child.

In that case, Kasumi may have some misunderstandings.

However, Ayane did not finish speaking.

Nojiko directly pushed Rifan in her hand into Ayane's arms.

Ayane frowned even tighter, she looked at Kalifa and Nojiko who were looking at her nonchalantly, and then at Rifan who was looking at her with big eyes.

Without any choice, she sighed and picked up the baby clothes sewn by Nojiko to change for Rifan.

Maybe it's because of Rifan's cute appearance, or maybe it's because what Rifan is drinking at the moment is indeed her milk.

When changing clothes for Rifan, Ayane suddenly felt a strange feeling of

intimacy with Rifan.

"Ah, looking at it this way, I really feel that the two are a mother and son."

Nojiko folded her hands together and put them on the side of her face, and said with a smile on her face.

"Mother and child?"

Ayane raised her eyebrows and murmured.

Her cold look made others wonder what she was thinking.

"Come on, everyone."

"The Marine guerrillas should be arriving soon."

"We have to go and meet them."

Kalifa took a deep look at Ayane who was holding Rifan in her arms, turned around and walked towards the door of the consulting room.

"Then, Miss Ayane, please take care of Captain Rifan."

Nojiko patted Ayane's shoulder with a smile on her face, looked at Rifan who was leaning the back of his head on Ayane's chest, and followed Ayane's pace.

Ayane pursed her lips, looked down at Rifan, then looked at the bottle in Rifan's hand, sighed lightly, shook her head, and put it in Rifan's mouth. Then she stepped out of the door of the consulting room.

Black Pearl, on board.

When Rifan and others came to the deck through the cabin, a Marine guerrilla ship had already docked beside the Black Pearl.

On the deck of the Black Pearl, there were also some more people.

"You guys are unlucky, the ship I snatched is leaking."

"Your ship is not bad, even better than ordinary Marine warships."

"If you want to hold on to your lives, just hand over the ship to me honestly and work for me."

A tall man with disheveled hair and slightly embarrassed pointed at Mikita and other members of the black pearl pirates standing in front of him and said with a sneer.

Behind him, are two young men in navy uniforms with their hands handcuffed by seastone.

They were all controlled by a woman beside him who tied her long hair into a single ponytail and wore a capable ninja suit.

"Huh? Didn't you guys hear me, I told you to hand over your ship to me!"

Mikita and the others did not show fearful expressions because of his words, but they all looked at him with strange expressions.

"Captain Gasparde, forget it, this ship is not something we can snatch."

The woman with the single ponytail frowned slightly, and persuaded Gasparde with a worried face.

"Shut up, Kasumi! In this sea, there is no ship that I cannot snatch."

"Don't forget, I took you in when you were in danger."

"Aren't you going to repay your favor? In that case, obey my orders obediently."

The man named Gasparde snorted coldly, and shouted loudly without looking back.

"Repay the favor? So far, what I have done should be enough to repay the favor."

"And this ship.....these people..."

The female ninja named Kasumi sighed, raised her head and glanced at the pirate flag on the sail of the Black Pearl.

Looking at the very familiar faces of Mikita and the others, Kasumi's expression became even more complicated.

"Gasparde, isn't this the Captain of Naval Headquarters?"

"How did he appear here, and he's still dressed as a pirate captain?"

After Mikita, Robin and other people, Gion frowned and looked at Gasparde at the opposite and said in a low voice.

"Gion Vice Admiral, you have been away from Naval Headquarters for a while."

"It's normal not to know."

"This man betrayed Marine, and Marine has now offered a bounty of 95 million Berry."

Hina also whispered.

"Is that so, then this guy is really unlucky, to meet Rifan not long after becoming a pirate."

Gion sighed.

"Hahaha, is this guy an idiot?"

"He came here to snatch this ship!"

Buggy clutched his stomach and laughed out loud on the deck.

Originally, the Buggy Pirates were having a banquet with the Black Pearl Pirates.

So Gasparde's sudden arrival also surprised Buggy.

But when he heard that Gasparde was going to snatch the Black Pearl, he couldn't help laughing.

Buggy's smile ignited the entire Buggy Pirates like a lead wire.

Everyone laughed.

The same is true for Mikita and others.

"You bastard, die!"

Gasparde heard everyone's ridicule, and immediately used the ability of jelly bean fruit to turn his arm into a hardened jelly bean spike and stab Mikita who was closest to him.

...

Chapter 274; Kasumi's Curiosity

About The Relationship Between

Ayane And Rifan.

Mikita saw that Gasparde was attacking her.

Grinning, she directly punched Gasparde's spikes.

This time, Mikita didn't even use Armament Haki, nor did she use any moves.

Under the suppression of absolute power, Gasparde's hardened candy spikes were destroyed, and Mikita's fist fell into Gasparde's body.

"What a strong force!"

"Unfortunately though, my body is made of candy."

"Your strength is great, but it is impossible to hurt me."

Gasparde was first surprised by Mikita's strength, and looked down at Mikita's fist that was trapped in his body.

Then he raised his head and looked at Mikita mockingly.

However, it was Mikita's other fist glowing with black light that came to his face.

boom!

There was a muffled sound.

After Gasparde's face was hit by Mikita's Armament Haki fist, he immediately flew upside down as if hit by a hammer.

And slammed into the edge of the Black Pearl.

"With your destitute strength you actually wanted to attack the Black Pearl Pirates."

Mikita rubbed her fist and said to Gasparde with a sneer.

puff!

Gasparde spat out a mouthful of blood, and looked at Mikita in horror.

"Armament Haki, how could there be an owner of Armament Haki in the first half of the Grand Line?!"

"Wait, what did you just say?! Black Pearl Pirates?!"

"This is... the Black Pearl?!"

Gasparde opened his mouth and stared at Mikita with wide eyes.

At this moment, he finally realized it later, and matched Mikita's face at this moment with the photo of Mikita reward orders.

Then there are photos of the faces and reward orders of Nico Robin, Nami, Jewelry Bonney and others.

"Really...really a member of the Black Pearl Pirates, then this ship..."

Gasparde swallowed, and raised his head to look at the flag of the Black Pearl in horror.

When he saw the waving flag of the special pirate group belonging to the Black Pearl, Gasparde spat out a mouthful of blood again.

"What a pity, General Gasparde."

"Just left the Marine, became a so-called 'free' pirate, and met such a difficult opponent."

"Well, do you regret your actions?"

At this time, Gion led Hina out of the crowd and stood in front of Kasumi and Gasparde.

"Gion Vice Admiral, Colonel Hina?!"

"That's Great, Ain, we're saved!"

"Pirate, I advise you to let us go, otherwise you will be miserable."

Binz, who was wearing seastone handcuffs, saw Hina and Gion, and immediately shouted happily to those behind him.

"Vice Admiral, Colonel?"

"How could a Marine be aboard the Black Pearl Pirates?"

"Did you get caught by the Black Pearl Pirates?"

Kasumi frowned, and looked at Gion and Hina in confusion.

"Unfortunately not, we should be counted as passengers of this ship."

Gion smiled and said.

"Passengers?" Gasparde looked at Gion and Hina, then at Mikita and the others who showed no hostility towards Gion and Hina."

Thinking of some information he got from a Marine before, Gasparde didn't care about the injuries caused by Mikita's attack.

Immediately jumped up, quickly walked to the side of Binz and Ain.

Pointed at the necks of both Binz and Ain with the arm turned into candy spikes.

"Gion Vice Admiral, I really didn't expect to meet you in this place."

"This can be regarded as fate."

"How about it, since you are a passenger of the Black Pearl Pirates."

"Can you use your relationship to get them to prepare a ship for us and let us leave safely?"

"Just to keep these two Zephyr disciples safe."

"You should know that these two are the only two survivors of Zephyr's last students."

Gasparde said with a grin.

Hearing this, Gion immediately frowned.

But before she could speak, Rifan's childish voice came over.

"Beat that guy."

"The three people around him don't need to do anything."

As soon as Rifan finished speaking, Nojiko's figure rushed over quickly, and directly punched Gasparde on the head.

Gasparde was struck again with Armament Haki's fist wrapped around him, and this time Gasparde passed out.

"So fast!"

Kasumi opened her eyes wide and looked at Nojiko who suddenly appeared beside her, and her body instinctively became alert.

However, her vigilance was in vain after all.

After Nojiko knocked Gasparde unconscious, she quickly stretched out her right hand and stroked Kasumi's face.

Kasumi only felt a breeze passing by her side, and Nojiko's right hand had already touched her face.

Kasumi's heart froze, and she quickly took two steps back.

Nojiko smiled at Kasumi who showed a frightened expression, and after using Clone-Clone Fruit to record Kasumi's data, she ignored Kasumi.

Instead, she walked to Ain's side, raised her right hand again and touched Ain's face.

After doing all this, Nojiko turned around and looked at Kalifa who was walking towards this side, and Kasumi who was holding Rifan in the baby state.

"Ayane, you are indeed on the Black Pearl?!"

Kasumi followed Nojiko's line of sight, and immediately saw Ayane.

Ayane's previous message in the reincarnator exchange group made her understand that Ayane might have come to the Black Pearl Pirates.

That's why she didn't stop Gasparde from coming to the Black Pearl Pirates.

It's just that she never thought that Gasparde had already lost his mind while being hunted down by the Marine guerrillas.

Even though the two of them threatened the pursuers behind them with Binz and Ain to retreat, they made them suspend the pursuit of the people on the Marine guerrillas.

But Gasparde still hasn't recovered from the nervousness.

That's why he threatened Mikita and others to hand over the Black Pearl the moment he landed on the Black Pearl.

Even if Kasumi wanted to stop it, under the watchful eyes of Mikita and

others, she didn't dare to make unnecessary moves.

She was worried that any of her actions would cause attacks from Mikita and the others.

In that case, she might not be able to see Ayane.

"Wait, who is this kid?"

Seeing Ayane walking in, Kasumi was about to say something when her eyes were drawn to Rifan in her arms.

And after seeing Ayane's slightly swollen chest.

Kasumi's brows were even more tightly wrinkled, and a trace of doubt gathered in her heart.

"Beforehand, this is not my child."

"Kasumi, why did you appear here?"

"You didn't bring this guy named Gasparde to attack the Black Pearl Pirates, did you?"

Ayane noticed that Kasumi was looking at her chest, and hurriedly spoke, trying to divert Kasumi's attention.

"That's right, we have been here for less than half a year.

"Even if Rifan did something to you, you shouldn't have children."

Kasumi raised her chin with one hand, lowered her head and muttered to herself.

"That's not necessarily the case, there may be some Devil Fruit's power that can shorten the time of childbearing.

Rifan looked at Kasumi who was thinking seriously, and said with interest.

Mikita, Robin and others heard Rifan's voice at this moment, and they all knew that the person in Ayane's arms was Rifan.

So they all looked over curiously.

"Devil Fruit?! Indeed, this possibility cannot be ruled out."

"Ayane, could it be that he is really your child?"

Kasumi raised her head to look in Ayane's direction and asked.

"Of course not, Rifan, please don't talk nonsense."

Ayane stomped her feet and said with a blushing face.

"Ayane, you call him Rifan?!"

Kasumi blinked, becoming more and more puzzled.

"This guy is Rifan, he just became like this because of Devil Fruit ability."

In order not to let Kasumi continue to misunderstand, Ayane said quickly.

"So that's the case, then what's going on with your... this?"

Kasumi nodded, raised her finger and pointed at Ayane's chest.

Ayane froze, facing Kasumi's question, she didn't know how to answer it for a while.

Fortunately, at this time, Rifan helped her answer.

"It's just getting some more nutritious substances."

"Ayane's performance, you can take it as overnutrition."

"Speaking of nutrition, this stuff is pretty nutritious, too."

After Rifan finished drinking the milk in the bottle, he spoke to Kasumi.

After finishing speaking, Rifan looked at Ayane who was holding him.

Ayane noticed Rifan's expression and the empty milk bottle in his hand, and her face was instantly blushed.

Seeing this scene, Kasumi was naturally quite surprised.

After all, she had never seen such a reaction of blushing in Ayane since she grew up.

'Ayane and Rifan, what happened to them?!"

Kasumi frowned slightly, and secretly decided in her heart to explore the relationship between Rifan and Ayane.

Although she became a traitor in Ninja Village for a certain purpose.

And Ayane chased and wanted to kill her for it because of Ninja Village's rules for dealing with rebels.

But Kasumi still cared about Ayane after all.

"Someone is here, prepare to entertain guests."

"Franky, don't you want to test your strength?,

"Just try with the person who will come later."

Suddenly, a red light flashed in Rifan's eyes, and he looked towards the direction of the targeted navy ship and said.

When everyone on the Black Pearl heard this, they immediately followed Rifan's line of sight, and Kasumi did the same.

Gion, on the other hand, looked curiously at Franky who was eager to try.

'The guy has changed so much in appearance.'

'Have he transformed himself with new technology?'

'Rifan asked him to test his strength, could it be that his strength has also become stronger?'

While Gion was thinking, she also used her Observation Haki to 'look' in the direction Rifan and the others were looking at.

Soon, she caught two aura swimming towards the Black Pearl under the sea surface.

'Huh? These two breaths are Shuzo of Zephyr Guerrilla, and Vice Admiral Momonga of Naval Headquarters?'

'They are here to capture Gasparde and rescue Ain and Binz. '

'Wait, Rifan asked Franky to test his strength, so he wanted him to attack Momonga and Shuzo!?'

Thinking of this, Gion immediately became nervous, and opened his mouth to ask Rifan to cancel the action.

...

Chapter 275: Black Pearl Adds

Another Powerful Crew Member!

Before Gion could speak, two figures jumped up from the sea, one after the other, and landed directly on the deck of the Black Pearl.

The person who came was Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral Momonga and Captain Shuzo of the Marine guerrillas.

Momonga and Shuzo knew this place was the Black Pearl long ago.

Therefore, when the two came to the deck, they did not intend to do anything.

However, that's only towards Rifan and his group.

After seeing Kasumi who was escorting Ain and Binz.

Momonga and Shuzo immediately rushed towards Kasumi, one on the left and one on the right.

The two are fast, even though Kasumi is a powerful ninja, and after coming to the copy space, she got a good power boost.

But after all, she has not yet reached the realm of Momonga and Shuzo.

Facing the surprise attack of the two of them, it was even difficult for her to react.

Ayane frowned, and her Observation Haki instantly locked onto

Momonga and Shuzo who drew their swords.

Although the relationship between her and Kasumi is extremely awkward, Kasumi is her older sister after all, and she can't watch Kasumi being attacked by Momonga and Shuzo anyway.

Rifan, who was being held by Ayane, sensed her condition.

The corners of his mouth raised slightly, and when he raised his hand, a white lightning shot at Momonga who was closer to him.

The powerful lightning pierced through Momonga's blade that was slashing at Kasumi, and landed on his body.

In just an instant, Momonga was electrocuted and fell on Kasumi's toes.

At the same time, Franky also attacked Shuzo that was closer to him.

He saw him use his ability to wave a dull light at Shuzo.

Although Shuzo paid attention to the situation of the Black Pearl Pirates.

But Momonga's fall made him lose his focus for a moment.

And Franky's attack is extremely tricky.

When he found Franky's slow light approaching, it was too late to dodge.

As the slow beam penetrated his body, Shuzo's movements immediately

became extremely slow.

But at this moment, Kasumi finally came to her senses, and

subconsciously raised her hands to press Binz and Ain to the side of Rifan

who had previously attacked Momonga.

Ayane looked at Kasumi who was standing in front of her, and even

wanted to walk away.

But Rifan raised his little hand and put it on Ayane's chest and shook his

head.

Although Ayane was unwilling, she could only stand where she was.

"This is... his movement has slowed down?"

"Is this Franky devil fruit?"

Gion was relieved to see that Momonga didn't suffer much damage, and

Shuzo only slowed down temporarily.

It's just that when she turned her head curiously to Franky who used his

ability to slow down Shuzo's movements.

But she saw Franky grinning grinningly and posing his hands to Shuzo.

And in Franky's empty hand, a ray shining with golden light is

condensing.

"Don't!"

Gion panicked and wanted to stop it.

However, it was too late.

"Franky Free Laser Beam!"

Franky snarled, and the powerful line shot straight to Shuzo.

Shuzo, which was still affected by the slow effect of the slow beam, had no time to dodge.

Even, he didn't have time to condense Armament Haki on his body for defense.

That powerful golden ray had already hit him.

"boom!"

There was a loud bang.

Accompanied by a huge explosion, the body of Shuzo flew out like a kite.

His body didn't stop until he hit the solid ship's edge.

[This is a laser?! Damn, it's so fierce!]

[Eagle Audience: What the hell is going on? Could it be that Franky ate some Devil Fruit?]

[Goat Audience: Could it be that this is a laser fruit?!]

[Is there a possibility that this is actually Franky's technological power after transformation?]

[Green Pheasant Audience: How is it possible, how can there be technology in the dungeon world that can do things like emitting lasers!]

[Why is it impossible? The exoskeleton armor of Germa 66 may exist, and such things as laser weapons may naturally exist.]

[Franky has really become a powerful cyborg now. I'm really curious about what Franky called General Franky before. I always feel that it will be a very powerful thing.]

[Of course, Franky can shoot lasers at once, maybe the so-called General Franky will be a Gundam!]

"Lasers?! Franky, was that a laser?!"

Chopper opened his mouth wide and looked at Franky with golden eyes.

"That's right, SUPERRR!!!"

"How about my newest body."

Franky withdrew his hand after seeing Shuzo lost his ability to move and fell to the deck covered in blood.

Seeing Chopper looking at himself curiously.

Franky immediately strikes his signature pose.

"Handsome, so amazing!"

Chopper immediately praised Franky without any hesitation.

This also makes Franky even more happy.

"Hina was surprised that Shuzo Vice Admiral fell to the ground in one fell swoop..."

"What the hell happened to him..."

The cigarette in Hina's mouth dropped to the ground, and she stared blankly at the excited Franky.

"His body has changed a lot. Compared with what we saw before, it is a completely different concept."

"That guy Rifan, did he do something to him with his power?"

"Or did Franky use his own technology to transform himself to instantly defeat Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral?!"

Gion frowned and muttered.

Although Shuzo was knocked to the ground, fortunately his life was not in danger.

And Franky did not attack again, which made Gion a little relieved.

Of course, the surprise in her heart also reached a very high level in an instant.

She couldn't understand how Franky went from a small ship breaker in Water 7 to a man who could defeat Naval Headquarters in such a short

time!

'That pink light is undoubtedly Franky's Devil Fruit ability. '

'For the laser, it may be the ability brought by his transformed body. '

'It's somewhat similar to the pacifist's rays.'

'But the ray capable of knocking out Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral, Franky is stronger. "

'If this ability is really brought about by transformation, it will be troublesome.'

Gion looked at Franky, frowning more and more.

She understands that if Franky's ability comes from transformation.

He may be able to use this transformation ability on other people.

In this way, the Black Pearl Pirates will have a terrifying power bonus.

Maybe, Rifan can also have a cyborg army.

Just thinking about such a scene makes Gion tremble with fear.

"Is this person Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral?"

"`No wonder they have such power. "

"However, a Vice Admiral was defeated by a single member of the Black Pearl Pirates..."

Kasumi glanced at Franky with admiration, and muttered.

You must know that in the previous pursuit, she has experienced the troubles of Shuzo and Momonga.

At this moment, seeing a person who made her very troublesome when she first arrived was defeated so easily, how could she not sigh.

"Also, thank you for your help just now, Rifan."

"If it weren't for you, I would have been hit by that man."

Kasumi turned around and smiled at Rifan, then at Momonga who was looking at the bloody Shuzo in shock.

"It's nothing, just a wave of a hand."

Rifan shook his head and said with a light smile.

Meanwhile, the Buggy Pirates.

"Wow... so powerful, he knocked down this guy in an instant!"

"As expected of a member of the Black Pearl Pirates!"

"By the way, this guy wasn't offered a bounty by Marine, but he was able to defeat that guy, and that guy is Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral!"

"The Black Pearl Pirates are indeed the most popular pirate group recently, even those who have not been offered a bounty have such a strong combat power!"

"In my opinion, this big brother named Franky can already be rewarded with a reward of 100 million Berry!"

"Too powerful. Speaking of which, this guy was the one who chased us earlier."

"Of course, it's because of this bastard that many of our brothers lost, and Ayane's big sister will also get a head injury."

When everyone in the Buggy Pirates saw the fate of Shuzo, they all made exclamations of wonder.

Although Buggy didn't speak, he looked at Franky in surprise.

As a member of the Roger Pirates, he knows what Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral means better than anyone on his own ship.

That's the elite supporting Marine's back!

But it was such an elite that Franky defeated so easily!

And before Franky got the power of the future and changed his figure because of the power of the future, Buggy had fun with Franky at the banquet.

At the moment, while Buggy was surprised by Franky's strength and figure, he also felt a little doubt.

"Oh, it turns out that the injury you received earlier, Ayane, was caused

by this Vice Admiral."

"That's interesting."

Rifan's eyes shone involuntarily when he heard the discussions among the members of the Buggy Pirates.

When Gion saw this scene, a bad premonition flashed in her heart.

Thinking of the close relationship between Rifan and Ayane at this moment, she quickly stood up and came to Rifan.

"Wait, Rifan, please stop attacking."

Gion opened her hands and said anxiously.

Внимание! Этот перевод, возможно, ещё не готов.

Его статус: идёт перевод

<http://tl.rulate.ru/book/100904/4084338>